The Coptic text presented here is that of *MS Orient, Fol. 3065* in the Konigliche Bibliothek, as transcribed and published by C. Schmidt, in, “*Der erste Clemensbrief in altkoptischer Ubersetzung*.” (1908) The text has been extracted from an image-scan PDF reprint of the work using [specialist OCR software](https://coptaussie.netlify.app/), with a considerable degree of manual editing applied; note that no proofreading process has (yet) been applied and the text will likely be riddled with ‘minor’ errors (such as **ⲛ**/**ⲏ**/**ⲡ** orthographic confusion and extraneous spaces in words that cross line-breaks in the MS) – ***thus, the content should be treated as a preliminary ‘work-in-progress’.***

**Prologue**

**1** ⲧⲉⲏⲕⲗⲏⲥⲓⲁ ⲙ̄ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧ[ⲉ] ⲉⲧⲝⲟⲟⲡ ⲍⲋ̅ⲓ̅ ϩⲣⲱⲁⲇⲉⲏ ⲉⲥ ⲥϩⲉⲓ ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲕⲏⲗⲏⲥⲓⲁ ⲙ̄ⲡⲛⲟϭ̅ ⲧⲉ ⲉⲧⲝⲟⲟⲡ ϩ̅ⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲙⲟⲣⲡⲛⲑⲟⲥ ⲛⲉⲧⲧⲁϩⲇⲉⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲋ̅ⲙ̅ ⲡⲟⲩⲱϩⲝⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟ[ⲩⲓⲏⲓⲧⲉ] ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ [ⲡ̅ⲭ̅ⲥ̅] ⲧⲭⲱⲁⲣⲓⲥ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ϫⲉⲡ̅ ϯ[ⲣ]ⲏⲙⲏ ⲧⲙ̅‐ⲡⲓⲛⲟⲧⲛⲓⲧⲉ ⲡⲓⲱⲧ ⲡⲡⲁⲛ̅ ⲧⲟⲃⲣⲁⲧⲱⲣ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲭⲥ ⲁⲥⲡⲁⲁϣⲉⲓ̅:

**Chapter I**

**1** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ⲑⲗⲓ ⲯⲓⲥ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲡ̅ⲧⲁⲣⲧⲣ[ⲉ] ⲉⲧⲁϩ ⲅⲱⲡⲉ ⲙ̄ⲉⲉⲁⲛ ⲉ ⲁⲡⲓⲛⲓⲁ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲓⲓⲟⲩⲉⲣⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲛⲣ̅ⲧⲍϧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲉⲧⲁϩ ⲱⲥⲕ ⲁⲧⲉϩⲉ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲃⲏ ⲟⲩ[ⲉ] ⲁⲣⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲓⲡⲓⲛⲓⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲟⲩ ⲋ̅ⲛ̅ ⲧⲏⲡⲉ ⲓⲓⲁⲁϫⲉⲣ̅[ⲣⲉⲧⲉ] ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲉⲧ̅ϫⲁϩⲁⲙⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲓϥⲃⲉⲙⲟ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ⲁⲗⲗⲣϧ ⲧⲣⲓⲟⲛ ⲁⲛ̅ⲥⲡⲉⲓ ϫ̅ⲉ̅ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲙ[ⲧⲉ] ⲧⲉⲓ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲡⲣⲟⲥⲓⲱⲥⲑⲁⲓ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲡⲟⲛⲡⲟⲓⲁⲛ ϭⲉ ϩⲉⲙⲗⲁ ⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲣⲱⲁⲉⲉ ⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲡϧⲟⲡⲉⲧⲏⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ ϫⲁⲥⲓϩⲏⲧ ϩⲱⲥⲧⲉ ⲁⲧⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣⲉⲓⲓ ⲛ̅ⲥⲉϥⲉⲡⲟⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧϯⲥⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲛⲓϣⲟⲩ ⲁⲉⲣⲣⲓⲧϥ ⲧⲛ̅‐ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲛⲓⲙⲉ ⲁϥϫⲓ ⲡⲡⲱⲥ ⲙ̄ⲡⲓϣⲁ· **2** ⲛⲓⲙⲉ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲡⲉ ⲧⲁⲫⲉⲓ ϣⲁⲣⲱⲧⲛⲉ ⲉⲙⲉ̅ⲡϥ̅ⲣ̅ ϫⲇⲟⲕⲓϫⲙⲁⲭⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⲉⲧⲧⲁϫⲣⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ϩⲛ̅ ⲁⲣⲉⲧⲏ ⲓⲓⲓⲁⲉ [ⲁ] ⲟⲩ ⲉϥ̅ⲉ̅ⲡϥ̅ⲣ̅ⲙⲉⲁⲓ̈ϩ ⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ ϣⲙϣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲣϫⲉ̅ⲛ̅ϩ ⲡⲏⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲉ ⲡⲓⲉⲓⲕⲏⲥ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲡϥ̅ ⲧⲁϣⲡⲉⲁⲓ̀ⲓϣ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲉⲛ̅ⲧⲓⲓⲁϭ ⲙ̅ [ⲡⲉ]ⲧⲡ̅ϩ ⲡⲧ ϫⲕⲙⲁⲧ̀ϣⲙ̅ⲕⲙⲙⲟ [ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲉ̅ⲉ̅]ⲡϥ̅ⲣ̅ⲁⲙⲁⲭⲁⲣⲓⲧⲉ ϫ̅ⲉ̅ⲡⲉ [ⲧⲡ̅ⲥ]ⲁⲩⲓⲓⲉ ⲉⲧϫⲏⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲉⲧ ⲁⲣϫ. **3** ⲛⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲉⲏⲣⲉ ⲡ[ⲁ]ⲣ ⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ ϩⲱ[ⲃ] ⲛⲓⲁⲉ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ϫⲓϩ ⲱ̅ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲙⲙⲁ[ϩ]ⲉ ϩⲙ̅ ⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲟⲁⲉⲟⲥ ⲙ̄ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲓⲛⲓ ⲧⲉ [ⲉ]ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩ ⲡⲟⲧⲁⲥⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲛⲁϭ [ⲉ]ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ϯ ⲙ̅ⲡⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ⲉⲧ ⲉⲓⲡϣⲉ ⲛⲡ̅ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉⲥⲃⲩⲧⲉⲣⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲝⲛ̅ⲧⲏⲓⲓⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲡ̅ⲧⲉⲃⲟ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲗⲓⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲝⲏⲙⲙ ⲁϫⲉⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲩ [ⲑ]ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲟ ⲙⲉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϫⲉⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲉϫⲉⲓⲓⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲁⲥⲡⲉⲓⲗⲉ ⲛⲡ̅ⲛⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ϩ ⲓⲁϥⲉⲉ ⲁϫⲱⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ϩ ⲱϥⲃ ⲙⲓⲙ ϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲥⲩⲛⲉⲓⲇⲏⲥⲓⲥ ⲉⲥ ⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲡ̅ⲁⲧⲧⲱⲗⲁⲉⲉ ⲉⲩⲙⲇⲉⲉ [ⲉ]ⲓ̈ⲉ ⲡ̅ⲡⲟⲩϩⲉⲓ̈ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⲉϣ [ϣⲉ] ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲩⲍϧⲟⲟⲡ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲏⲁ ⲛⲱⲙ ⲛ̅ⲧϩ ⲡⲟⲧⲁⲥⲏ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ϯⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲁϥⲓ ⲡⲣⲁⲩⲏ ⲛⲓⲓⲟⲧⲏⲉⲓ̅ ⲛ̅ⲣⲉⲉ̅ⲛ̅ϩ ⲏⲧ ⲙ̅ⲡ ϣⲁ·

**Chapter II**

1 ⲛ̅ⲧⲱⲧⲛⲉ ϭⲉ ⲁⲩϭⲉ ⲧⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ ⲑⲃⲃⲉⲓⲏⲩ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϫⲁⲥⲓ Ⲡ̅ϩ ⲏⲧ ⲛ̅ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲉⲓⲓ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲣ̅ϩ ⲡⲟⲧⲁⲥⲥⲉ ⲡ̅ ⲟⲩⲟ ⲁϩⲟⲩ ⲑⲩⲉ ⲛⲓⲏⲧⲓⲓⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲡ̅ϩϯ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲟⲩⲑ ⲁϫⲓ ⲉⲓⲓ ⲉⲫⲟⲇ[ⲓ]ⲟⲛ ⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲣⲱⲫⲉ ⲙ̄ⲙⲱⲧⲓⲓⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲩⲣ̅ϩ ⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲣⲱ[ⲧⲓⲓ]ⲉ ⲉⲛⲉϥⲓϣⲉϫⲉ ⲥⲏϩ ϩⲛ̄ [ⲛ]ⲉⲧⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲧⲉ ⲉⲓⲓⲉϥⲉⲉ̅ⲕⲟ[ⲟϩ ⲝⲟ]ⲟⲡ ⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲡⲉⲉⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ⲛⲉ[ⲧⲛ̅ⲃⲉⲗ] 2 ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧⲝⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲩϯ [ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲛⲁϭ] ⲡ̅ⲉⲓⲣⲏⲓⲓⲏ ⲉⲓⲁ[ⲁ]ⲓϣϣ[ⲥ] ⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲓⲓ ⲛⲓⲁⲙ ⲙⲉⲙⲛ̄ [ⲟ]ⲩⲱⲝⲉ ⲁⲣ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⲓⲓⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲥⲉ[ⲓ̈] ⲟⲩ ⲁⲓⲓ ⲟⲩⲡⲱⲫⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅[ⲡ]ⲛⲁ̅ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲉϥϫⲏⲕ [ⲁⲃ]ⲁⲗ ⲁϫⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲁⲓⲓ ⲡⲓⲓⲁⲉ 3 ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲙⲏϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙⲉ̅ⲡϣⲁϫⲓⲓⲉ ⲉⲧ ⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ϩⲡⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲟⲩⲣⲁⲧ ⲉⲛⲁ ⲡⲟⲩ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲓⲓⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲉϫⲁⲓ̈ ⲙⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲡⲱⲣϥⲝ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲉⲧⲛ̅ϭⲓϫ ⲛ̅ⲡⲁϩ ⲣ̅ⲙ̅ ⲡⲙⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ⲡⲡⲁⲛⲧⲟⲙⲣⲁ ⲧⲱⲣ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲡⲥ̅ⲡ̅ ⲙⲙ̅ ⲁⲙⲁϥ ⲁⲕⲟⲩ ⲓⲓⲏⲧⲏⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲉⲧⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲉⲩⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩⲉ ⲉⲓⲓ 4 ⲛⲉⲩⲛ ⲟⲩⲁⲅⲱ̅ ϧⲟⲟⲡ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲙ̄ⲫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲟⲩϧⲓ ϩⲁ ⲧⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲁⲛⲓ ⲧⲏⲣⲥ ⲁ[ⲧ]ⲉ ⲧⲏⲡⲉ ⲛⲡ̅ⲛⲉⲧ ⲥⲁⲧⲡ ⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲛⲁⲉ ⲙⲉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲥⲩⲓⲓⲉⲓⲇⲏⲥⲓⲥ ⲉⲛⲁ ⲓⲓⲟⲩⲥ 5 ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲟⲫⲟⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡ̀ⲁⲏⲉⲣⲁⲓⲟⲥ [ⲁ]ⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ⲉ ⲡ̅ⲣⲉϥⲙⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛⲛⲉⲧ ⲛⲉⲣⲏ]ⲟⲩ· 6 ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲇⲙⲛ̄ ⲡⲱⲣϫ ⲛⲓϫϩ [ⲛ]ⲁⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲃⲁⲧⲉ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲉⲧ[ⲉⲧ]ⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩ ⲏⲃⲉ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲁⲃⲉ [ⲡ̅ⲓⲓⲉⲧ]ϩ ⲓⲧⲟⲩⲱⲧⲛⲉ· ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲱⲡ ⲛ̅ⲓⲟⲩϣⲧⲁ ϫⲉ ⲛⲱⲧⲛⲓⲉ ⲛⲉ· 7 [ⲉ]ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩ ⲧⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲉⲛ ⲁ ⲧⲙ[ⲛ̅ⲧⲣ̅ⲡⲉⲧ]ⲓⲓⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲓⲓⲓⲁⲙ ⲉⲁⲧⲉ ⲧⲡ̅ⲉⲉϥ [ⲉ]ⲧⲉⲧⲡ̅ⲥⲙⲃ̅ⲧⲁⲧ ⲁϩⲱⲃ ⲛⲇ[ⲙ] ⲡ̅ⲁⲡⲁⲑⲟⲓⲓ· 8 ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲣ̅ⲏⲱ ⲥⲙ[ⲉ]ⲓⲥⲑⲁⲓ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧⲡⲟⲗⲓⲧⲓⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲓⲣⲱ̅ⲓⲡⲉ ⲉⲧϧⲟⲟⲡ ϩⲛ̄ ⲁⲣⲉⲧⲏ ⲓⲓϫⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϫⲱⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ϩ ⲱⲃ ⲛⲓϥⲉ [ϩ]ⲛ̅ ⲧϥϩⲛⲱⲱϩⲉ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩⲁϩ ⲥⲁϩⲛⲉ ⲇⲉⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲇⲓⲙⲁⲓⲱϫⲉⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲛⲁⲩⲥⲏⲫϩ ⲁⲡⲙⲉⲁ ⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲥϩ ⲉⲉⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ϩ ⲏⲧ·

**Chapter III**

**1** ⲉⲁⲩ ⲓⲡⲇⲉ ⲟⲩⲱⲥϧ ⲛⲓⲁⲉ ⲁⲩⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁϥϫⲱⲏ ⲁⲃⲃⲁⲗ ϭⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲥⲏϧⲝ ϫⲉ ⲁϥⲟⲩⲱⲁⲉ ⲁϥⲥⲟⲩ ⲁⲉϫⲣⲟ ⲁϥ ⲟⲩⲱⲥϩ ⲁϥϯ‐ⲧⲃⲏⲣ ⲡ̅ϭⲉ ⲡⲁϥⲣ̅ ⲣⲓⲧ **2** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲡⲛⲱϩⲫ ⲡⲉ ϩⲓ ⲫⲑⲟ ⲛⲟⲥ ϩⲓ ϯⲧⲱⲛ ϩⲓ ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ϩⲓ ϩⲧⲁⲣ ⲧⲣⲉ ϩⲓ ⲁⲓⲭⲅⲱϫⲉⲁⲗⲱⲥⲓⲁ· **3** ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧ ϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲁ ⲓⲓⲉⲧϣⲏⲥ ⲧⲱⲓⲉ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲓⲓⲉⲧⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲡⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲧⲏⲡ ⲉ ⲁϩⲫⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲉ[ⲧ]ⲏⲏⲡ ⲡ̅ⲁⲑⲏⲧ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲣⲉⲉ̅ⲛ̅ϩ ⲏ[ⲧ] ⲛ̅ⲗⲓⲗⲁⲩⲉ ϧⲏⲁⲙ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲥ̅ⲗ̅ⲗⲁⲓ̈ **4** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲁ ⲧⲇⲓ ⲇⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩⲓⲓⲡⲓ [ⲟ]ϭⲉⲓ̀ⲉ ϫⲉⲛ̅ ϯⲣⲏ ⲛⲏ [ϩⲙ̅] ⲡⲧⲉ ⲡⲟⲩ̀ⲉ ⲡⲟⲩⲉ ⲕⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲓⲱⲱⲟⲫⲉ ⲙⲉ̅ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲙⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ϥⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϫⲣⲟ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧϥ̅ ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ· ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ϥⲧⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲛ̅ⲱⲏ ϩⲛ̄ ⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲟⲁⲉⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲡⲉϥⲟⲩⲁϩ ⲥⲁϩⲛⲉ· ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ϥⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲣ̅ ⲡⲟ ⲗⲀⲓⲧⲉⲩⲉ ϩⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲉϣϣⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲧⲉ ⲡⲟⲩⲉ ⲡⲟⲩⲉ ϧⲱⲏ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲛ̅ⲉⲡⲓⲑⲩ ⲁⲙⲓⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡϥϩⲏⲧ [ⲉ]ⲑⲁⲩ ⲉⲁϥ ϫⲓ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲙⲱⲫ ⲡ̅ ϫ̅ [ⲓ]ⲙⲛϭⲁⲓⲛⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙⲙ̅ϫⲕⲛ̅ⲧϧⲉϥⲧ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ ⲁ ⲡⲁⲙⲟⲩ ⲉⲓ ⲁⲫⲟⲩ ⲁⲡⲏⲟⲥⲙⲉⲟⲥ·

**Chapter IV**

**1** ϥⲥⲏϩ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲛ̅ ϯϩⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁⲥϩⲱⲡⲉ ⲙⲓⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲣⲉⲩ ⲁ ⲕⲁⲓ̈ⲓⲓ ⲉⲡⲓⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ⲡ̅ⲙⲁⲣⲡⲟⲥ ⲙ̄ⲡⲙⲁϩ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩ ⲑⲩⲥⲓⲁ ⲙ̄ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲁ ⲁⲃⲉⲗ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩϥ ⲁⲛ ⲉⲓⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ϥⲁⲣⲡ̅ⲙⲙⲓⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉϥⲉⲥⲁⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲛ̄ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧ· **2** ⲁ ⲡ ⲓⲓⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ⲥⲱⲏⲧ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲁⲃⲉⲗ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲉϥⲇⲱⲣⲟⲛ ⲙ̅ⲡϥϯ ϩⲧⲏϥ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲙⲁⲓ̀ⲓⲓ ϫⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲉϥ ⲑⲩⲥⲓⲁ· **3** ⲁ ⲕⲁⲓ̈ⲓⲓ ⲣ̅ⲗⲩⲡⲉⲓ ⲙ̅ⲡ ϣⲁ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲥⲡⲱⲏⲁϫⲉⲉ ϭⲉ ⲡϥϩ ⲱ **4** ⲡⲁϫⲉ ⲡⲓⲡⲓⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲃⲁⲓ̈ⲓⲓ ϫⲉ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲟ ⲁⲏⲣ̅ⲗⲩⲡⲉⲓ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧ ⲃⲉ ⲟ ⲁϥⲱⲏⲙⲙⲉ ϭⲉ ⲡⲉⲏϩ ⲱ ⲁⲏⲓϥⲁⲉⲓⲓⲉ ϫⲉⲉⲛ ϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲥⲁⲩ ⲧⲓⲓⲉ ⲏⲧⲙⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲡⲱϣⲣⲉ ⲇⲉ ϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩ ⲥⲁⲩⲧⲓⲓⲉ ⲁⲕⲣ̅ⲓⲁⲃⲉ **5** ⲁⲣⲏϩ ⲙ̅ ⲁⲙⲁⲏ ϥⲛⲁⲏⲧⲁϥ ⲁ[ⲣ]ⲓⲁⲕ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲏ ⲉⲧⲙⲁⲣ̀ϫⲁⲉ[ⲓ]ⲥ ⲁϫⲱⲉⲓ **6** ⲡⲁϫⲉ ⲕⲁⲓ ⲛ̅ⲁⲃⲉⲗ ⲡϥⲥⲁⲛ ϫⲉ ⲙⲙⲁⲣⲁⲓⲓ ϣⲁ ⲧⲏⲁⲓ̈ⲉ· ⲁⲥϭⲱ ⲡⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲉⲩϩⲛ̄ ⲧⲙⲁⲓ̀ⲉ ⲁ ⲙⲁⲓ̈ⲛ ⲧⲱⲓⲓⲉ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲁⲃⲉⲗ ⲡϥⲥⲁ̅ ⲁⲥⲓⲝⲁⲧⲃⲉϥ· **7** ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲡⲟ ⲛ̄ⲥⲓⲓⲏ ⲟⲩ ϫⲉ ⲡⲙⲕⲱⲫ ⲙⲙⲛ̄ ⲡⲫⲑⲟⲙⲡⲟⲥ ⲁϥⲣ̅ϩ ⲱ[ⲃ] ⲁⲩⲧⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϧⲁⲧⲃⲉⲥⲁ̅ **8** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲕⲱϩ ⲡⲡ̅ⲉⲓⲱⲧ ⲛⲓ̈ⲁⲕⲱⲃ ⲁⲥⲡⲱⲧ ϩⲏⲧϥ ⲛ̅ⲏⲥⲁⲩ ⲡϥⲥⲁⲛ **9** ⲁ ⲡⲕⲱϩ ⲁⲟⲩⲡⲱⲧ ⲥⲉ ⲓ̈ⲱⲥⲡⲫ ϣⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲡⲙⲙⲟⲩ ⲁⲥⲉⲓ ⲁⲩⲙⲉ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ϩⲙ̄ϩⲉⲗ **10** ⲡⲕⲱϩ ⲡⲉⲧⲁϩⲣ̀ⲁⲛⲁⲥ ⲕⲁⲍⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲱⲩ̀ⲥⲡⲥ ⲁⲡⲱⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲏⲧϥ ⲙ̄ϣⲁⲣⲁϩⲱ ⲡⲣ̅ⲣⲟ ⲡ̅ⲙⲏⲇⲉⲉ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡⲧϥⲥⲱⲧⲙⲙⲉ ⲧⲙ̅‐ ⲡϥⲥⲩⲡⲥⲥⲉⲛⲏⲥ ϫⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲁϩⲫ ⲣ̀ⲕⲁⲧⲫⲓⲥⲧⲁ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲏ ⲡ̅ⲁⲣⲭⲥⲱⲛ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲣⲉϥ̅ⲣ̅ϩ ⲉⲡ ⲁϫⲱⲛ ϫⲙⲏ ⲁⲕⲟⲩⲱϣⲉ ⲁϩⲱ ⲧⲃⲉ ⲙⲙ̅ⲁⲙⲁⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ⲧϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲕϩⲱⲧ ⲃⲉ ⲡⲣ̅ⲙⲉ̅ⲛ̅ⲙⲏϫⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲉϥ· **11** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲕⲱϩ ⲁ ⲁⲣⲱⲛ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲙⲁ ⲣⲓϩⲁⲙ ϧⲱⲧⲉ ⲙⲓ̄ⲡⲃ̅ⲗ̅ ⲛ̅ⲧⲡⲁ ⲣⲉⲙⲃⲟⲗⲏ· **12** ⲡⲕⲱϩ ⲡⲉⲧⲁⲣⲛ̅ ⲇⲁⲑⲁⲓⲓ ⲙⲉⲛ̅ ⲁⲃⲉⲓⲣⲱⲛ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲉⲙⲙⲛ̅ⲧⲉ ⲉⲩⲁⲓⲓϩ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲁⲍⲉ ⲁⲝⲧⲛ̅ ⲙⲱⲩ̅ ⲥⲏⲥ ⲡϩⲙ̅ϩⲉⲗ ⲙⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ …

**Chapter V**

… **3** ⲁⲁⲁⲣⲛ̅ϫⲓ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ⲙⲓⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲁⲥⲁⲑⲟⲥ ⲛ̄ⲁⲡⲟⲥⲧⲟⲗⲟⲥ **4** ⲡⲉⲧⲣⲟⲥ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲟⲩⲕⲱϩ ⲡ̅ϫⲓⲛϭⲁⲓⲓⲥ ⲟⲩⲉ [ⲉ]ⲛ ⲏ̅ ⲥⲛⲁⲩ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉⲓϣⲉ [ⲛ̅]ⲋⲓⲥⲉ ⲁϥϥⲓ ϩⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ϯ[ϩⲉ ⲉ]ⲁϥⲣ̅ⲙⲓⲛ̅ ⲧⲣⲉ ⲁϥⲃⲱⲏ ⲁϩⲣⲏ[ⲓ̈ ⲁⲡ]ⲙⲁ [ⲙ̅] ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲉⲧϥⲉ̅ⲉ̅ⲡⲓϣⲁ: **5** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲕⲱⲫ ⲙⲛ̄ [ⲡϯⲧⲱⲛ] ⲁ ⲡⲁⲩⲗⲟⲥ ⲟⲩⲱⲛϩ [ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙⲙ̅ⲡ] ⲕ ⲗⲁⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲑⲩⲡⲟⲙ[ⲟ]ⲙ[ⲏ] **6** ⲉⲁ[ⲩ ⲙⲙⲁⲣϥ ⲛ̄ⲥⲁⲝϥ ⲛ̄ⲥⲁⲓⲓ ⲉⲁⲩⲡϣ[ⲧ] ⲡ̅ⲥⲱϥ ⲁⲩⲏⲁⲗϩⲥⲓ ⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲡ[ⲱ]ⲛⲉ ⲁϥϣⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲙⲡⲣⲩϫ [ϩⲛ̅] ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲁ Ϥ̅ⲉ̅ⲡⲣ̅ⲣⲓⲉ ϫⲙ̄ ⲙⲓⲉⲙⲁ [ⲛ̅ϩ ]ⲱⲧⲡ ⲁϥϫⲓ ⲙ̄ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲛ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲡ̅[ⲧ]ϫⲱⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧϥⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ **7** ⲉⲁϥⲧⲥⲉⲃⲉ ⲡⲏⲟ ⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲧⲏⲣ ⲁⲧⲇⲓ[ⲕⲁ]ⲓⲟⲥⲩⲛⲏ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁϥⲃⲱⲏⲙ ϣⲁ ⲙ̅[ⲙⲁ] ⲛ̅ϩⲱⲧⲡ ⲁϥⲣ̅ⲙⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ϩⲓ ⲛ̅ⲣ̅[ⲣ]ⲁⲓ̈ ⲁϥⲉⲓ ⲁ ⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲙ̅ⲓ̅ ⲡⲕⲟⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ϯϩⲉ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ ⲁⲓⲓⲁⲗⲁⲁⲙⲃⲁⲓⲓⲉ ⲙⲁⲕⲁ ⲁⲡⲁⲙⲁ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲉⲁϥⲝϩⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁϭ ⲡ̅ⲥⲁⲁⲁⲧ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲩ̅ⲡⲟⲙϥⲟⲛⲏ:

**Chapter VI**

**1** ⲙⲓⲣⲱϫⲉⲉ ⲉⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲡⲟⲗ[ⲓ]ⲧⲉⲩⲉ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲩⲥⲑⲟⲩϩ ⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲓⲓⲁϭ ⲙ̄ⲁⲉⲓⲉⲓϥⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁⲩϥⲓ ϩⲁ ϩⲉⲛϩⲝⲓⲥⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲛⲃⲁⲥⲁⲛⲟⲥ ⲉⲓⲓⲁⲁϣⲟⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲏ̀ⲉ ⲡⲕⲱϩ ⲁⲩⲫϧⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲙⲉⲁⲧ ⲉⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧⲓⲓⲉ **2** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡ ⲕⲱϩ ⲛ̅ϩⲓⲁⲁⲉⲥ ⲁⲩⲡⲱⲧ ⲛ̅ⲥⲟ ⲟⲩ ⲁⲫⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲛ̅ⲭⲥⲱⲣⲁ ⲛⲓⲛⲇⲁⲛⲁⲓⲥ ϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲇⲓⲣⲏⲏ ⲁⲩϥⲓ ϧⲁ ϩⲉⲓⲓϩⲝⲓⲥⲉ [ⲉ]ⲩⲛⲁⲫ[ⲧ] ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲩⲫϩ ⲁⲩ ⲁⲩⲉⲓ ⲁϩ [ⲣ]ⲏⲓ̅ ⲁⲡⲇⲣⲟϫⲉⲟⲥ ⲡ̅ⲧⲟⲩⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ [ⲉ]ⲧⲧ[ⲁϫⲣ]ⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲁⲩϫⲓ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲧⲁⲧ̀ⲟ [ⲛ̅] ⲧⲟⲩ[ⲙ̅ⲛ̅]ⲧϫⲱⲣⲉ ϭⲉ ⲛ̅ϭⲱⲃ [ϩⲛ̅] ⲧ[ⲟⲩⲥ]ⲁⲣⲍ· **3** ⲁ ⲡⲕⲱϩ ⲡⲱⲣϫ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲡ̅ϩ ⲓⲁϫⲙ ⲁⲛⲟⲩϩⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲟⲩ [ⲁϥ]ϣ[ⲓⲃⲉ] ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲁ ⲡⲛ̅ ⲉⲓⲱⲧ [ⲁ]ⲇⲁ̀ⲁⲁ ⲝ[ⲟ]ⲟϥ ϫⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ϯⲓⲛⲟⲩ ⲟⲩ [ⲏ]ⲉⲉⲥ ⲡⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲛ̅ ⲓⲓⲁⲕⲉⲉⲥ [ⲁ]ⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲥⲁⲣⲍ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲥⲁⲣⲝ̅ **4** ⲡⲙⲱϩ ⲙⲙⲛ̅ ⲡϯⲧⲱⲛ ⲁϥϩⲁⲣϩⲣⲉ ⲡ̅ϩ ⲉⲡⲙⲁ ⲙ̄ⲡⲟⲗⲓⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁϥⲡⲱⲣⲕ ⲛϩ ⲉ[ⲛ]ⲏⲁϭ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲉⲑⲓⲛⲟⲥ·

**Chapter VII**

**1** ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉ̅ ⲥⲫⲉⲓ̈ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲛⲁⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ⲟⲩ ⲙⲟⲛⲟ[ⲛ] ⲉⲓⲓϯⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲁ[ⲛⲁ]ⲛ ⲧⲛ̅ⲉⲓⲣⲉ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲓ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲙⲙⲉⲩⲉ· ⲧⲛ̅ϩⲟⲟⲡ ⲅⲁⲣ ϩⲛ̄ ⲛⲓⲝⲓⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲓⲁⲋ̅ⲱ̅ ⲙ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧ ⲡⲉⲧⲕⲉⲓ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲁⲝⲣⲏⲓ̅ **2** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲕⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲛⲓ ⲡⲙⲓⲣⲁⲩⲓϥ ⲉⲧϣⲟⲩⲓ̈ⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲁⲡ ϭⲗⲁ ⲧⲛⲉⲓ ⲁϧⲟⲩⲓ ⲁⲡⲕⲁⲓⲛⲱⲛⲓ ⲉⲧⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲉⲉϥ ⲁⲧⲟ ⲟⲧⲙⲉ· **3** ⲧⲛ̅ⲟ ϫⲉ ⲟ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⲙⲛⲁⲙⲟⲩϥ ⲏ̅ ⲟ̅ ⲡⲉⲧϩ ⲗⲁϭ ⲟ̅ ⲡⲉⲧϣⲏⲡ ⲁⲫⲟⲩⲛ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲉⲉ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̄ⲡⲉ ⲧⲁϩⲧⲁⲙⲁⲛ **4** ⲧⲡ̅ϯϩⲧⲏⲛ ⲁⲡⲥ ⲛⲁϥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲧⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ϫⲉ ϥⲧⲁ ⲓ̈ⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲧⲙ̅- ⲡϥⲓ̈ⲱⲧ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲛ̅ⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧⲁⲛⲡⲟⲓⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲙⲟⲥⲙⲉⲟⲥ ⲁⲉ̀ⲡⲁϩⲧϥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁϥ ϥⲓ ⲁⲣⲁϥ· **5** ϫⲉⲁⲣⲡ̅ⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓ ⲧⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲥⲉⲓⲓⲉⲁ ⲧⲡⲣⲟⲩ ⲧⲛ̅ϯ ϩⲧⲏⲛ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ϫⲉ ϩⲛ̄ [ⲧϥ]ⲉⲓⲓⲉⲁ ⲧⲥⲉⲡⲉⲁ ⲁϥϯ ⲡⲙⲉⲁ [ⲡ̅]ⲧⲙⲉ ⲧⲁⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⲛ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲟⲩ[ⲱϣⲫⲉ ⲁⲕⲁ ⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲣⲁϥ: **6** ⲛⲱϩⲉ ⲏ[ⲁϥⲣ̅ⲕⲏ] ⲣⲩⲥⲥⲉ ⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲁⲙ[ⲉⲧ]ⲁⲓⲓ[ⲟⲓⲁ] ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩⲥⲱⲧ[ⲙⲉ] ⲁⲩⲟⲩ ϫⲉⲓ̈· **7** ⲁ ⲓ̈ⲱⲛⲁⲥ ⲧⲁϣⲉⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲡ̅ⲟⲧⲝⲁⲣϩⲫⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲛ[ⲓ]ⲛⲉⲩ[ⲓ] ⲧⲏⲥ ⲛⲧⲁⲩ ⲇⲉ ⲧⲁⲣ[ⲟ]ⲩⲣ̅ⲙⲉ ⲧⲁⲛⲟⲓ̈ⲉ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲟⲩ [ⲓⲓⲁ]ⲃⲉ ⲁⲩϩⲱⲧⲡ ⲁⲡⲛⲟⲩⲡ[ⲧ]ⲉ ⲉⲁⲩ ⲥ̅ⲡ̅ⲥⲱⲡϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲩ[ϫⲓ] ⲛ̄ⲟⲩ ⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ ⲕⲙⲁⲓⲡⲉⲣ ⲛ̅[ⲁⲩ]ⲉ ⲛ̅ϫⲁ ϫⲉ ⲙ̄ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛ[ⲧ]ⲉ [ⲡ]ⲉ:

**Chapter VIII**

**1** ⲛ̅ⲗⲓⲧⲟⲩⲣⲥⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲧⲭⲥⲁⲣⲓⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲡⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲓ̅ⲅⲁ̅ ⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲩϣⲉϫⲉ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲟⲩⲙⲉ ⲧⲁⲛⲟⲓⲁ **2** ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲇⲉ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩϥ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲝⲉⲡⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲁϥϣⲉϫⲉ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲟⲩⲙⲙⲉⲧⲁⲛⲟⲓⲁ ϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩ ⲁⲛⲁⲝ ϫⲉ ϯⲁⲏⲝ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲡⲁϫⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ϫⲉ ϯⲟⲩⲱⲝ ⲡⲁⲉⲟⲩ ⲉ̅ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉϥⲣ̅ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲧⲝⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧϥⲙⲙⲉ ⲧⲁⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲱϩ ⲕⲉⲥⲓⲓⲱϫⲙⲏ ⲉⲛⲁⲛⲱⲩⲥ **3** ϫⲉ ⲣ̀ⲁⲉⲉⲧⲁⲛⲟⲓ̈ⲉ ⲡⲏⲓ̈ ⲝⲉ̅ⲡⲓ̅ⲡ̅ⲗ̅ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲁⲓⲛⲟ ϫⲉⲓⲁ ⲉϫⲉⲓⲥ ⲛ̄ⲛ̅ⲥⲛⲓⲏⲩ ⲙ̄ⲡⲁ ⲗⲁⲟⲥ ϫⲉ ⲉϩⲱⲡⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲛ̄ⲓⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲟⲩⲏⲟⲩ ϫⲛ̅ ⲉⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲁϩ ϣⲁ ⲧⲡⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲩⲧⲣⲉⲓⲣⲣⲁⲓϣⲧ ⲁⲡⲕⲟⲏⲕⲟⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ [ⲉⲩ]ⲕⲏⲙ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲩϭⲁⲩⲓⲓⲉ [ⲧ]ⲉⲧ[ⲛ̅]ⲛⲟⲩϩⲧⲏⲓⲓⲉ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ [ϩⲏⲧ ⲉⲧ]ⲉⲧⲡ̅ⲁⲉⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲓ̈ [ϫⲉ ⲡⲛ̅]ⲓ̈ⲱⲧ ϯⲓⲓⲁⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉⲉ ⲁⲣⲱ [ⲧ]ⲛⲉ [ϩⲱ]ⲥ Ⲁⲁⲟⲥ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ **4** ⲁⲟⲩ [ϩ]ⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲃⲉⲁⲉⲁ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲙⲉⲁⲥ ⲛ̅ϯ̀ϧⲉ ϫⲉ ϫⲱⲏⲙⲙⲉ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲧϥ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲧⲏⲡⲉ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϥⲓ ⲛ̅ⲓⲛⲓⲡⲟⲓⲓⲏⲣⲓⲁ ϩⲛ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲯⲩⲭⲱⲏ ⲙ̄ⲡⲙ̄ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛⲓⲓⲁ[ⲃ]ⲉⲗ ⲧⲗ̅ϭⲉ ⲧⲏⲓⲛⲉ ϩⲛ̄ ⲛⲉ ⲧⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲫⲁⲩ ϫⲓⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲁⲣ̅ⲡⲉⲧ ⲛⲁⲛ[ⲟ]ⲟⲉϥ ⲛⲁϩⲙⲉ ⲡⲉⲧϫⲏⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ϭⲁⲛ[ⲥ] ⲉⲣⲓⲕⲣⲓⲛⲓ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲣⲫⲁ ⲛⲟⲥ [ⲁⲟⲩ] ⲙ[ⲁ]ⲧⲉⲉⲁⲓ̈ⲉ ⲧⲭⲏⲣⲁ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅[ⲉⲓ ⲉ]ϫⲓⲝⲣⲉⲓⲛⲓ ⲡⲁϫⲉ ⲡ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ [ⲁⲟⲩ] ⳉⲡⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲓⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲧⲣⲓ̅ⲡ̅ⲣⲁϣ[ⲧ] ⲛ̅ⲧⳉⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲱϣⲛ̅ⲃⲛ̅ ⲓⲓⲉ ϯⲡⲁⲧⲑⲩⲟⲩⲃⲃⲁϧ ⲧⲫⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡ ϫⲓⲱⲛ ⲉϩⲱⲡⲉ ⲥⲉⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧϧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲟⲕⲕⲟⲥ ϯⲓⲓⲁⲧⲟⲩⲟⲩⲃⲁϩ ⲧⲝⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲥ̅ⲣ̅ⲧ ⲟⲩⲱⲃϩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁϣⲁ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲟⲩϣⳉⲉ ⲁⲥⲱⲧⲙⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲓ̈ ⲧⲉⲧⲛⲁⲟⲩⲱⲙ ⲛ̄ⲛ̅ⲁⲡⲥⲁⲑⲟⲛ̄ ⲙ̅ⲡⲙⲁϩ ⲉϥⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲱϧⲉ ⲁⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉⲉ ⲛ̄ⲥⲱⲓ̈ ⲧⲥⲏ ϥⲉ ⲧⲉⲧⲛⲁⲟⲩⲱϫⲉ ⲧⲏⲛⲉ ⲣⲱϥ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲉ̄ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲡⲉⲧⲁϩ ϫⲉ ⲛⲉⲓ̈; **5** ⲡⲉϥⲙⲉⲣ̅ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ϭⲉ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲱϧⲉ ⲁⲧⲟⲩϫⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲧϥⲙⲙⲉⲧⲁⲙⲟⲓⲁ ⲁϥ ⲧⲁϫⲣⲁⲩ ϧⲙ̅ⲅ ⲡϥⲟⲩⲱϧⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲙⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲁϫⲙ̅ⲅ ⲡ[ⲧ]ⲏⲣϥ

**Chapter IX**

**1** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲉⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲥⲱ[ⲧ]ⲙⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲡϥⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̄ⲓϥⲁϫⲏⲉ ⲉⲧ ⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲧⲛ̅ⲥ̅ⲡ̅ⲥ̅ⲡ̅ ⲡϥⲛ[ⲁⲉ] ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲙⲉⲛ̅ⲧⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲧⲛ̅ⲓⲛⲁⲩ ϩⲛⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ⲡⲁⲫⲧⲏⲉ ϧⲁⲣⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ⲓⲛⲉϥⲙⲉ̅ⲛ̅ ⲧϣⲁⲓⲛϩⲧⲏϥ ⲉⲁⲛⲙⲟⲩ ⲛ̄ⲥⲱⲛ ⲛ̄ⲡⲓϩⲓⲥⲉ ⲉⲧϣⲟⲩⲓ̈ⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡϯⲧⲱⲛⲓ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲕⲱϩ ⲉⲧϫⲓ ⲁϩⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲡ ⲙⲟⲩ· **2** ⲙⲁⲁⲣⲡ̅ϯϩⲧⲏⲛ ⲁⲛⲉⲧⲁϩ ϣⲙ̅ϣⲉ ⲙ̄ⲡϥⲏⲁ[ϭ] ⲛ̅ⲉⲁⲩ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϫⲱⲏ ⲁ[ⲃⲁ]ⲗ· **3** ⲁⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ϫⲓ ⲡ̅ⲉⲓⲓⲱⲭⲥ ⲡⲉ[ⲧ]ⲋⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲥⲁⲉⲏⲧ ⲁⲩϭⲛ̅[ⲧ]ϥ ⲛ̅ ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲁⲩⲡⲁⲓⲓⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩ ϧⲛ̅ ⲡϥⲁⲙⲟⲩ **4** ⲁ [ⲛ̅]ⲱⲫⲉ ⲁⲩϭⲛ̅ ⲧϥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟ[ⲥ] ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲓϣⲙ̄ϣⲉ ⲁ[ϥ̅[ⲧⲁϣⲉⲁⲓ̈ϥ ⲙ̄ⲡⲕⲟⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲧϩⲡⲟ ⲛ̅ⲙⲉⲥⲁⲡ ⲁⲩ ⲁ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲧⲟⲩϫⲟ ⲛ̅ⲅⲱⲟⲓⲓ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲃⲱⲏ ⲁⲫⲟⲩⲓⲓ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧ ⲁⲧⲏⲓⲃⲱ ⲧⲟⲥ. ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲟⲁⲉⲟⲓⲛⲟⲓⲁ:

**Chapter X**

**1** ⲁⲃⲣⲁⲫϩⲁⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲁⲩⲁϫⲉⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ϫⲉ ⲡϩⲃⲏⲡⲣ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁⲩϭⲛ̅ⲧϥ ⲙⲉ̅ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲥ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡⲧϥ̅ ⲥⲱⲧⲙⲙⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲡ̅ϣⲉϫⲉ ⲙ̄ⲡⲓⲓⲟ̅ ⲧⲉ **2** ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲥⲣⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲧⲥⲁⲉⲡⲧ ⲁϥⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲍⲙ̅ⲅ ⲡϥⲕⲁϩ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲧϥ̅ ⲥⲩ[ⲡϥ]ⲉⲛⲓⲁ ⲙⲉⲛ̄ ⲡⲏⲉⲓ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲓ̈ⲱⲧ ϫⲉ[ⲃ]ⲁⲁⲥ ⲉⲁϥⲕⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱϥ ⲛ̅ [ⲟ]ⲩⲏⲁϩ ϩⲏⲙⲉ ⲙⲓⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲥⲩⲥⲥⲉ ⲡⲉⲓⲁ ⲛϭⲱⲃ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲏⲉⲓ ϩⲏⲙ ϥ̅ⲙⲗⲏⲣⲟⲓⲓⲟϫⲉⲓ ⲙ̅ⲡϣⲡⲱⲡ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁⲥ ⲛⲉϥ **3** ϫⲉ ⲁⲙⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲕⲁϩ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲧ︦ⲕ︦ⲥⲩⲥⲥⲉⲓⲓⲉⲓⲁ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲡⲏⲉⲓ ⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲕ︦ⲉⲓⲱⲧ ⲁⲡⲏⲁϩ ⲉϯⲓⲓⲁⲧ ⲥⲉⲃ[ⲁ]ⲕ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲧⲁⲉⲉⲕ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲡ̅ϩ ⲉⲑⲛⲟⲥ ⲧⲁⲥⲙⲟⲩ ⲁⲣⲁⲏ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲁⲧⲁϣⲉ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲣⲉⲓⲓ ⲙⲭⲱⲡⲉ ⲉⲏ ⲥⲙⲁⲙ[ⲁ]ⲧ ⲧⲁⲥⲙⲟⲩ ⲁⲛⲉⲧ ⲥⲙⲟⲩ ⲁⲣⲁ[ⲕ] ⲧⲁⲥϩⲟⲩⲱⲣ ⲛⲉⲧ ⲥⲁⲫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲏ ⲥⲉϫⲓⲥⲙⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ϩⲏⲧⲕ ϭⲉ ⲙ̄ⲫⲩⲗⲏ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲁϩ· **4** ⲁⲑⲩ ⲁⲛ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡⲧϥⲡⲱⲣϫ ⲁⲗⲱⲧ ⲡⲁ[ϫ]ⲉϥ ⲛⲉϥ ϫⲉ ϥⲓⲉⲉⲧⲏ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲕⲛⲟ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲏ ϫⲛ̅ ⲙ̄ⲡⲙⲁ ⲉⲧⲏⲛ̅ⲫⲏ[ⲧ]ϥ ⲁⲡⲙ̅ϩⲓⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲉ ⲉⲓⲛ̅ⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ [ⲡ]ⲉⲙ̄ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲑⲁⲗⲁⲥ ⲥⲁ ϫⲉ ⲡⲏⲁϩ ⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲉⲧⲏⲛⲟ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ϯⲓⲓⲁⲧⲉⲉϥ ⲛⲉⲃ ⲙⲉⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲕ︦ ⲥⲡⲉⲣⲙⲓⲁ ϣⲁ ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ **5** ⲁⲟⲩ ϯ ⲏⲁⲧⲉ ⲡ̅ⲕ︦ⲥⲡⲉⲣⲙⲁ ⲣⲧϧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡ ϣⲟⲩ ⲙ̄ⲡⲕⲁϩ ϩⲡⲉ ⲟⲩⲛ̅ϭⲁⲙ ⲛ̅ⲧⲟⲩⲱⲡ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓϣⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲙⲁϩ ⲉⲓⲁ ⲥⲉⲓⲓⲁⲱⲡ ⲡ̅ⲕ︦ⲥⲡⲉⲣⲙⲉⲁ **6** ⲁⲟⲩ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲁ ⲡ ⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲉⲓⲛⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ⲁⲃⲣⲁ ϩⲁⲙ ⲡⲁϫⲉϥ ⲓⲓⲉϥ ϫⲉ ϥⲓⲉⲧⲏ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲧⲡⲉ ⲕⲱⲡ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲓⲟⲩ ϩⲡⲉ ⲟⲩⲡ̅ϭⲁⲙ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲕ ⲁⲁⲡ[ⲟⲩ] ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧⲝⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡ̅ⲙ̅ⲥⲡⲉⲣⲙⲉ[ⲁ] ⲛⲁϣⲱⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⲁϥⲣ̅ⲡⲓⲥ ⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲇⲉ ϭⲉ ⲁⲃⲏ̀ⲣⲁⲫⲁⲙⲙ ⲁⲡⲓⲓ[ⲟⲩ] ⲧⲉ ⲁⲩⲁⲡⲥ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲁⲩⲇⲓⲏⲁⲓⲟ ⲥⲩⲛⲏ· **7** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⲙⲡ̅ ⲧ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ϣⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ⲁϥⲧⲉ ⲛⲉϥ ⲡⲟⲩⲓⲡⲏⲣⲉ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϩⲗⲗⲟ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲙⲏⲧ ⲁϥⲧⲁⲗⲁⲥ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲡ̅ⲑⲩⲥⲓⲁ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲡ̅ⲧⲁⲩ ⲉⲧⲁϩⲧⲉⲃⲁϥ ⲁⲣⲁϥ·

**Chapter XI**

**1** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲙ̅ⲓ̅ⲓ̅[ⲧⲙ]ⲁⲓ̈ϣⲙ̅ ⲙⲟ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ [ⲧ]ⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ ⲡⲟⲩⲙⲧⲉ ⲁ Ⲁⲱⲧ ⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ⲧⲉ ϩⲛ̅ ⲥⲟⲇⲟϫⲙⲁ [ⲉ]ⲁⲩⲧⲁϫⲉ ⲧⲭⲱ ⲣⲁ ⲧⲏⲣⲥ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲕⲱϩⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲑⲏⲓⲓ ⲉⲁ ⲡ[ϫ]ⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲟⲩⲁⲛϩⲥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϫⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲣ̅ϩ ⲉⲗⲡⲓⲅⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲙⲁϥⲏⲁⲩⲉ ⲛ[ⲥ]ⲱϥ· ⲛⲉⲧⲣⲓⲏⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲁⲩ ⲁⲃ[ⲁ]ⲗ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ϩⲁ ⲣⲉϥⲕⲁⲩⲉ ⲁⲧⲏⲟⲗⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲃϧ̀ⲁⲥⲁⲙⲟⲥ **2** ⲧⲁⲣⲉ ⲧϥϩⲓⲙⲉ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲉⲓ ⲁⲃϣ̀ⲁⲗ ⲛⲉⲙⲙⲉⲥ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩ ⲥⲓⲓⲱϫⲉⲏ ⲉⲓⲓ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩⲱⲧ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲏⲧⲥⲓⲓⲟ ⲁⲩⲕⲁⲁⲥ ⲛ̄ ⲥⲏⲙⲙⲓⲟⲛ ϩⲱⲥⲧⲉ ⲁⲧⲥⲝⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̄ⲥⲧⲏⲗⲏ ⲛ̄ϩ ⲉⲉⲟⲩ ⲓϥⲁⲡⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̄ϩ ⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲁⲧϥⲟⲩⲱⲛϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓϫⲉ ϫⲉ ϩⲏⲧⲥⲓⲧⲟ ⲙⲉⲛ̄ ⲛⲉⲧⲣⲇⲓⲥⲧⲁⲭⲉ ⲁⲧϭⲁⲙ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ϩⲁⲣⲟⲩⲝⲱⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲉⲛⲓⲉ ⲛ̄ⲛ̅ⲡⲉⲓⲓⲉⲛ ⲧⲏ ⲣⲟⲩ·

**Chapter XII**

1 ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ϣⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ⲁ ϩⲣⲁ ⲁⲃ ⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉⲧⲟⲩⲉⲉⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲧⲡⲟⲣⲓⲓⲏ 2 ⲧⲁⲣⲉϥ ϫⲁⲩ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲛ̄ϭⲉ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡϣⲏⲣⲉ ⲡ̅ⲓⲓⲁⲩⲏ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲉⲓⲓⲙⲁⲧⲁⲥⲕⲟⲡⲟⲥ ⲁϩⲓⲉ ⲣⲉⲓⲭⲱ ⲁϥⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ϭⲉ ⲡⲣⲣⲟ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲕⲁϩ ϫⲉ ⲓⲡⲓⲁⲩⲉⲓ ⲁϫⲉⲟⲩϣⲧ ⲧϥ ⲭⲱⲣⲁ [ⲁ]ϥϫⲁⲩ ⲡ̅ϩⲉⲓⲓⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲁⲧⲟⲩϭⲁⲡ[ⲟ]ⲩ ⲁⲙⲉⲁⲩⲧⲟⲩ 3 ϩⲣⲁ ⲁϥ̀ ϭⲉ ⲧⲙⲁ[ⲓ̈]ⲓϣⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲥ ⲁⲥϣⲁ ⲡⲟⲩ ⲁⲣⲁⲥ [ⲁ]ⲥϩⲁⲡⲟⲩ ϧⲁ ϩⲉⲛ ⲙⲁⲫⲉ ⲉⲩⲛ ⲟⲩⲙⲁ ⲙ̄ⲡⲥⲁϩⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲥⲏⲉⲓ 4 ⲁⲩⲉⲓ ⲇⲉ ϭⲉ ⲓⲓⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲣⲣⲟ ⲡⲁϫⲉⲩ ⲛⲉⲥ ϫⲉ ⲛⲉⲁⲩⲉⲓ ⲁ[ϩ]ⲟⲩⲛ ϣⲁⲣⲟ ϭⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲕⲁⲧⲁⲥⲕⲟⲛⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ⲕⲁϩ ⲛ̅ⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϫⲉ ⲡⲣⲣⲟ ⲡⲉⲧ ⲟⲩⲁϩⲥⲁϩ ⲡⲉ ⲡ̅ϯϩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲥ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲥⲟⲩⲱⲓϣⲃⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁⲩⲉⲓ ⲙⲉ ⲁⲫϧⲟⲩⲓⲓ ϭⲉ ⲛ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲙⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲓϥⲡⲓⲉ ⲡ̅ⲥⲟⲟⲩ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲉⲩⲑⲩⲥ ⲁⲧⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲩⲃⲱⲏ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ϩⲓ ⲡⲓϩⲟ ⲉⲥⲡⲱⲥϧ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲁⲏⲉ ⲥⲁ 5 ⲡⲁϫⲉⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲣⲱϫⲙⲉ ϫⲉ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ϯⲛⲟⲩ ⲁⲓ̈ⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ⲁⲓⲓⲁⲙ ϫⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩ[ⲛⲧⲉ] ⲛⲁⲧⲉ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲕⲁϩ ⲁ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϩⲓⲓⲱⲱⲫⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲧⲣ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ϩⲉⲓ̈ⲉ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲟⲩⲏϩ ⲛ̄ϩⲏⲧϥ ⲉⲥϣⲁ ϩⲱⲡⲉ ϭⲉ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϫⲓⲧⲡ ⲙⲁ ⲧⲟⲩϫⲁⲓ̈ ⲙⲉⲛ̅ ⲡⲏⲓ̈ ⲙ̅ⲡⲁⲓ̈ⲱⲧ 6 ⲡⲁϫⲉⲩ ⲡⲉⲥ ϫⲉ ⲥⲛⲁⲫⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲫⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲣϣⲉϫⲉ ⲛⲉⲙⲉ̅ ⲁⲣϣⲣⲁⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ϭⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁⲛⲉⲓ ⲥⲟ ⲟⲩϩ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧⲏⲡ ⲁⲣⲟ ϩⲁ ⲧⲉⲟⲩⲁϩⲫⲥⲁ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲥⲉⲛⲁ ⲛⲟⲩⲫⲙⲉⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲓⲓ ϭⲉ ⲓⲏⲙ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲛⲁϭⲛ̅[ⲧ]ⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲃ̅ⲗ̅ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲏⲉⲓ ⲥⲉⲛⲁⲧⲉⲕⲟ 7 ⲁⲩ ⲟⲩⲱϩ ⲁⲧⲟⲟⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲥ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲙⲉⲉⲏⲓⲉ ϫⲁⲥⲛⲁⲉⲓ ϩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲕⲟⲏⲕⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲃ̅ⲗ̅ ⲙ̄ⲡⲥⲏⲉⲓ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲱⲓⲓϩ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲁⲥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϫⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲥⲛⲁϥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲟⲩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲥⲱⲧ ⲛⲁⲝⲱ ⲡⲉ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧⲣ̅ⲡⲓⲥ ⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲣ̅ϩⲉⲗⲡⲓⲍⲉ ⲁⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲧⲉ· 8 ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲟ ⲛⲁⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ϫⲉ ⲛⲁ ⲧⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ϩⲱⲡⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧⲥ ⲉⲓⲓ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲕⲉⲡⲣⲟⲫⲏⲧⲓⲁ ⲁⲓⲓ ϩⲛ̅ ϯⲥϩⲓⲙⲁⲉ

**Chapter XIII**

**1** ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ⲑⲃⲃⲓⲁⲓⲓ ϭⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲓⲓⲏⲟⲩ ⲉⲁⲛⲙⲟⲩ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ϫⲁⲥⲓϩⲏⲧ ϩⲓ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲃⲁⲃⲉ ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ ϩⲓ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲑⲏⲧ ϩⲓ ⲟⲣⲅⲏ ⲧⲛ̅ⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧ ⲥⲏϩ ϯϫⲟⲩ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁⲥ ϭⲉ ⲡ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁϥ̀ⲉ ϫⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲉ ⲡⲥⲟⲫⲟⲥ ϣⲟⲩⲓϥⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲁϥ ⲁϫⲛ̄ ⲧⲡⲥⲟⲫⲓⲁ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲡϫⲱⲣⲉ ϩⲛ̄ ⲧϥⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϫⲱⲣⲉ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲡⲣⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲟ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲣⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲟ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲡⲉⲧⲓϥⲟⲩ ϣⲟⲩ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁϥ ⲙⲁⲣⲉϥϣⲟⲩ ϣⲟⲩ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁϥ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲁϣⲓⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲛⲟⲩϩⲉⲡ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟ ⲥⲩⲓⲓⲡ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲟⲩⲟ ⲇⲉ ⲉⲛⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲙ̄ⲡⲁⲉⲉⲩⲉ ⲛ̄ⲛ̅ⲓϣⲉϫⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲉⲧⲁⲥⲓϫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲉϥ ϯⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲙ̄ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲉⲓ ⲕⲏⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϩⲁⲣⲓϥ ϩⲏⲧ **2** ⲁϥϫⲟⲟⲥ ⲡ̅ ϯϩⲉ ϫⲉ ⲛⲁⲉ ϫⲁⲩⲛⲁⲙⲛⲁⲉ ⲛⲏⲧⲡⲉ ⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϫⲁⲩⲓⲓⲁⲏⲟⲩ ⲛⲏ ⲧⲓⲓⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲧⲝⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲡⲛ̅ⲉⲓ ⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⲛ̅ⲡ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲓⲓⲁⲉⲉⲥ ⲛⲓⲏ ⲧⲓⲓⲉ ⲧⲝⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϯ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲛⲁⲧⲉ ⲙⲏ ⲧⲛⲉ· ⲧϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲙⲣⲓ ⲛⲓ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲛⲁ ⲣ̀ⲏⲣⲓⲓⲓⲓ ⲱ̄ⲙⲱⲧⲙⲛⲉ· ⲧϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲛⲁⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲁⲣⲱⲧⲛⲉ ϩⲙ̄ ⲡϩⲓ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϩⲓ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁϥ ⲁⲩⲓⲓⲁⲫⲓ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲛⲓⲏⲧⲛⲉ: **3** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲧⲁϫⲣⲁⲓⲛⲓ ϩⲛ̅ ϯⲉⲛ ⲧⲟⲗⲏ ⲙⲡ̅ ⲛⲓⲟⲩⲁϩ ⲥⲁϩ ⲛ̅ⲉ ⲁⲧⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲫⲉ ⲉⲛⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲛⲉϥⲓⲡⲉϫⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲏ̀ⲉ ⲉⲧⲑ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲁⲓ̈ⲧ· ⲡⲁϫⲉϥ ⲡⲁⲣ ϭⲉ ⲡⲗⲟⲅⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ **4** ϫⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ⲛⲁⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲓⲓⲁⲉ ⲉⲓⲙⲏⲧⲓ ⲁϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲣⲙ̅ⲣⲉⲉϩϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧϩⲫⲁⲣⲕⲙ ⲉⲧⲥⲧⲣ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ϩⲓ ⲛⲁϣⲉϫⲉ·

**Chapter XIV**

**1** ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲙⲁⲓⲟⲓⲛⲓ ϭⲉ ⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲣⲱϫⲉⲉ ⲛ̄ⲥⲓⲓⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲉⲧⲉⲓⲡⲓϣⲉ ⲡⲉ ⲁⲧⲛ̅ ⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲡⲙⲛⲟⲩⲙⲧⲉ ⲡ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲟⲩⲁⲫⲓⲓⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲛⲉ ⲧⲁϩϩⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲣⲭⲏⲉⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲱϩ ⲉⲧⲥⲟⲟϥ ϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲃⲁⲃⲉⲣⲱⲟⲙⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲫⲧⲁⲣⲧⲣⲉ **2** ⲟⲩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲓⲓⲁϭ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲛ̄ⲁⲥⲉ ⲙⲁⲗⲗⲟⲓⲓ ⲟⲩⲓⲓⲁϭ ⲛ̅ϭⲓⲓⲓⲇⲩⲛⲟⲥ ⲛⲁⲧⲉⲫⲁⲛ ⲉⲓⲓϣⲁⲧⲉⲉⲧⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲱϩⲉ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲣⲱϫⲉⲉ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲁⲧϩⲓⲓⲱⲱϩⲫⲉ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧϩⲃⲁⲣ ⲃⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲓⲓ ⲁⲩϯⲧⲱⲛ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲁⲧⲟⲩⲉⲙⲛⲉ ⲡ̅ϣⲙ̅ ⲙ̅ⲟ ⲁⲫⲱⲃ ⲉⲧⲓⲓⲁⲛⲟⲩⲥ· **3** ⲙⲁ ⲣⲡ̅ϩⲱⲡⲉ ⲉⲓⲓⲉ̅ ⲛ̅ⲭⲣⲏⲥⲧⲟⲥ ⲁⲛ̅ⲡ̅ⲉⲣⲏⲟⲩ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ϣⲁⲛϩⲧⲏϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲁϩⲧⲁⲛⲁⲙ· **4** ϥⲥⲏⳉ ϭⲁⲣ ϫⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲓⲓⲁⲟⲩⲱϩⲫ ⳉⲙ̄ ⲡⲙⲁϩ ⲁⲟⲧ ⲛ̅ⲃⲁⲗϩⲏⲧ ⲛⲉ ⲧⲛⲁⲓϥⲱϫⲡ ϩⲓϫⲱϥ· ⲙ̄ⲡⲁ ⲣⲁⲓⲓⲟϫⲉⲟⲥ ⲇⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲩ ⲥⲉⲓⲓⲁϥⲁ ⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓϫⲱϥ· **5** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲓⲓ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ⲡⲟ ⲁⲡⲁⲥⲉⲃⲏⲥ ⲉϥϫⲓⲥⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉϥⲧⲱⲛⲉ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ⲧϧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲙⲉⲇⲣⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲗⲓⲃⲁⲛⲟⲥ ⲁⲓ̈ⲛⲁⲩϩⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲥ ⲧⲉ ⲛⲁⲉϧⲟⲟⲡ ⲉⲛⲓ ⲁⲓ̈ϣⲓⲛⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲡϥⲙⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓϭⲛ̅ⲧϥ ⲉⲣⲏϩ ⲁⲧ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲃⲁⲗϩⲏⲧ ⲕⲛⲟ ⲁⲡⲥⲁⲩ ⲧⲛⲉ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲓⲣⲱϫⲡ ⳉⲟ ⲟⲡ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲱⲙⲙⲉ ⲡ̅ⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲓⲕⲟⲥ

**Chapter XV**

**1** ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ⲧⲁϭⲛⲉ ⲁⲛⲉⲧⲉ̅ ⲛ̅ⲉⲓ ⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲏⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲉⲧⲟⲩⲧⲱⲝ Ϯⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲉ̅ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩ ⲩ̈ⲡⲟⲏⲣⲓⲥⲓⲥ· **2** ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲇⲉⲁ ϫⲉ ⲡⲓ Ⲁⲁⲟⲥ ⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲓ̈ ϩⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲥ ⲥⲡⲁⲧⲟⲩⲧ ⲡⲟⲩϩⲡⲧ ⲇⲉ ⲟⲩⲏⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲓ̈ **3** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲏ ϫⲉ ⲥⲟⲩⲥϫⲉⲟⲩ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧⲟⲩⲡⲁⲓ̈ϭⲉ ⲥⲟⲩⲥⲁϩⲟⲩ ⲇⲉ ϩⲙ̄ ⲡⲟⲩϩⲏⲧ **4** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲩⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲓⲧϥ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡⲟⲩⲗⲉⲥ ⲁⲩϣⲁⲥϥ ϩⲛ̄ ⲧⲟⲩ ⲡⲁⲓ̈ϭⲉ ⲡⲟⲩϩⲏⲧ ⲇⲉ ϥⲥⲟⲩ ⲧⲁⲏⲧ ⲉⲓⲓ ⲓⲓⲉⲙⲉϥ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲧ ⲧϥⲇⲓⲁⲑⲏⲕⲏ **5** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲙⲁⲣⲟⲩⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲡ̅ⲉⲃⲱ ⲡ̅ϭⲓ ⲡ̅ⲥⲡⲁⲧⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ ⲕⲣⲁϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲗⲉⲥ ⲉⲧϫⲓ‐ⲙⲛ̅ⲧ ⳉⲣ̅ⲟⲩⲟ̀ ⲏⲉⲧⲁϩ ϫⲟⲟⲥ ϫⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ ⲓⲓⲁϫⲓⲥⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ⲗⲉⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ ⲥⲡⲁⲧⲟⲩ ϩⲉⲓⲓⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟ ⲧⲛⲉ ⲏⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲟⲩ ⲧⲉ **6** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲧⲁⲗⲁⲓⲡⲱⲣⲓⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲕⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲱϣⲉϩⲁⲙ ⲛ̅ⲡ̅ϩ ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲏⲓⲓ· ϯⲓⲓⲟⲩ ϯⲓⲓⲁ ⲧⲱⲡⲉ ⲡⲁϫⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ϯⲓⲓⲁⲕⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ **7** ⲧⲁⲣ̅ ⲡⲁⲣⲣⲏⲥⲓⲁⲍⲉ ⲙⲉⲙⲁⲓ̈ ⲡ̅ϩⲏⲧϥ̅·

**Chapter XVI**

**1** ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲡⲁⲛⲉⲧⲑⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲁⲛⲉⲧⲧⲱⲡⲉ ⲉⲙⲡⲉ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁϫⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲱϩⲉ· **2** ⲡⲡ̅ϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲡⲉ ⲧϭⲣⲏ ⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲉⲓ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲓϥⲟⲩⲓϥⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲃⲁ ⲃⲉⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲕⲁⲓⲡⲉⲣ ⲉⲩⲡ̅ϭⲁⲙ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲉϥⲑⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧϩⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲉⲧ ⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ϣⲉϫⲉ ⲉⲧⲃⲏⲧϥ ⲡⲁϫⲉϥ ⲥⲁⲣ ϫⲉ **3** ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲁϩⲣⲣ̅ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲡⲛ̅ⲣⲁⲩ ⲏ̀ ⲛⲁ ⲡⳉⲱⲡϣ ⲙ̅ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ϭⲱⲗⲡ ⲁⲛⲓⲙ ⲁⲛϣⲉϫⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϥ ⲙ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲧϩⲉ ⲡ̅ⲓⲛⲓⲗⲓⲗⲁⲩⲉ ϩⲏⲙ ⲧϩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲏⲛⲟⲩⲏⲉ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲕⲁϩ ⲉϥⲁⲃⲉ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅‐ⲥⲙⲁⲧ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅‐ⲉⲁⲩ ϩⲟⲟⲡ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲁⲛⲛⲟ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲁ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅‐ⲥⲙⲁⲧ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϥ‐ⲥⲁⲓ̈ⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲁ ⲧϥ ϩⲣⲃⲉ ϣⲏⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲁϥϭⲁϫⲃⲉ ⲡⲁⲣⲁ ⲡⲥⲙⲁⲧ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲟⲩⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲡⲉ ⲉϥϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲡⲗⲏ ⲅⲏ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲙⲕⲁϩ ⲉϥⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ϥⲓ ϩⲁ ⲗⲁϫⲗϫ ϫⲉ ⲁϥⲏⲧⲉ ⲡϥ ϩⲱ̀ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁϥⲓϥⲱⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩ ⲁⲡϥ· **4** ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲡⲉⲧϥⲓ ϩⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲏⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲉⲧⲙⲁⲭϩ ⲛ̄ϩⲏⲧ ϩⲁⲣⲁ̅ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ⲁⲛⲁⲡϥ ϫⲉ ϥϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩϩⲓⲥⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲡⲗⲡⲥⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙⲕⲁϩ **5** ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲥ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲩⲙⲁⲩⲧϥ̅ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲁⲓⲓⲟϫⲁⲉⲓⲁ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲩ ⲙⲁⲭϩϥ̅ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲏⲁⲃⲉ ⲧⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲧⲛ̅ⲉⲓⲣⲛⲛⲏ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁϫⲱϥ ⲁⲛⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲏⲗⲁⲙⲉ **6** ⲁⲛⲥⲱⲣⲙⲉ ⲁⲩϭⲉ ⲧϩⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲓⲓ ⲉⲥⲁⲩ ⲁ ⲡⲟⲩⲉ ⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲥⲱⲣⲙⲉ ϩⲓ ⲡϥϩⲟ **7** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲧⲉⲉϥ ϩⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲏⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲉⲧ ⲃⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁⲩⲙⲁⲭϩϥ ⲙ̄ⲡϥⲟⲩⲉⲛ ⲡ̅ⲣⲱϥ ⲧϩⲉ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩⲉⲥⲁⲩ ⲁⲩⲛ̅ ⲧϥ ⲁⲡⲁⲣⲥϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲓⲓϩⲓⲃ ⲙ̅ⲡⲙ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧⳉⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲕ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲉϥϣⲉϫⲉ ⲉⲛ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧϩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲟⲩⲉⲛ ⲡⲣⲱϥ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲑⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲟ ⲁⲩϥⲓ ⲙ̅ⲓ̅ⲡϥϩⲉⲡ **8** ⲧϥⲥⲉⲛⲉⲁ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲓⲓⲁϩⲧⲉⲩⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲩϥⲓ ⲡⲉⲡⲱⲓⲓⲍ ϩⲓϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲕⲁϩ **9** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲓⲓⲟⲁⲙⲓⲁ ⲙ̄ⲡⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲁϥⲉⲓ̀ ⲁⲡⲙⲟⲩ **10** ϯⲛⲁϯ ⲡ̅ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲛⲏ ⲣⲟⲥ ⲁⲡⲙⲁ ⲡ̅ⲧϥϩⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲣⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲁⲓ̈ ⲁⲡⲙⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲙⲉⲟⲩ ϫⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲁⲏⲟⲙⲓⲁ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅-ⲙⲣⲁ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲡⲁⲓ̈ϭⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲟⲩⲱⲝⲉ ⲁⲧⲃ︦ ⲃⲟⲩⲁϥ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲡⲗⲏⲡⲏ **11** ⲁϣⲁ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϯ ϩⲁ ⲓⲓⲁⲃⲉ ⲧⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲯⲩ ⲭⲏ ⲡⲁⲛⲟ ⲁⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲡ̅ⲥⲡⲉⲣⲙⲁ ⲡ̅ϣⲁⲁⲛⲏⲫⲉ **12** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲟⲩⲱϩⲉ ⲁϥⲓⲧϥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲙ̅ ⲡϥ︦ ϩⲓⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧϥⲯⲩⲭⲏ ⲁⲧⲉⲃⲁϥ ⲁⲡⲟⲩⲁⲉⲡⲓⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲣ̅ⲡⲗⲁⲥⲥⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲙ̅ⲛ̅ϩ ⲏⲧ ⲁⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ⲉ ⲡⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲛ̄ ϩⲙ̅ϩⲉⲗ ⲕⲁⲗⲱⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲙⲓⲉⲓϣⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲡⲉⲧⲛⲁϥⲓ ⲁϩⲫⲣⲏⲓ̈ ϩⲁ ⲙⲛⲟⲩⲏⲁⲃⲉ **13** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ϥⲏⲁ ⲣ̅ⲕⲗⲏⲣⲟⲛⲟⲙⲓ ⲡ̅ϩⲁϩ ϥⲡⲱ ϣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲱⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϫⲱⲣⲉ ⲉⲧ ⲃⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁϥϯ ⲧϥⲯⲩⲭⲏ ⲁⲡⲙⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲁⲡϥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲁⲏⲟⲙⲟⲥ **14** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲁϥϥⲓ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲏⲁⲃⲉ ⲡ̅ϩⲁϩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲧⲉⲉϥ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲏⲁⲃⲉ· **15** ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲇⲉ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩϥ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲟⲩϥⲛ̅ⲧ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲟⲩⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲉⲛ ⲉⲓ̈ϩⲟⲟⲡ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁϭⲛ̅ϭ̅ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ϣⲱⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲗⲁⲟⲥ **16** ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧⲏⲟ ⲁⲣⲁⲓ̈ ⲁⲩⲱⲗⲕϣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲓ̈ ⲁⲩⲓϥⲉϫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲟⲩⲥⲏⲁ ⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲕⲓⲙ ⲛ̄ⲛⲟⲩⲁⲡⲏⲟⲩⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁϥⲛⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲁⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲙⲁ ⲣⲉϥⲏⲁⲏⲙϥ ⲙⲁⲣⲉϥⲧⲟⲩϫⲁϥ ϩⲡⲉ ϥⲟⲩⲁϩϥ· **17** ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲟ ⲛⲁ ⲙⲣ̀ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ϫⲉ ⲟ̀ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲓⲥⲙⲁⲧ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲉⲉϥ ⲁⲧⲟⲟⲧⲏⲉ ϩⲛⲉ ⲁ ⲡⲡ̅ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲕⲁⲣ ⲟⲃ︦ⲃⲓⲁⲥⲓ ⲛ̅ ϯϩⲉ ⲉⲓⲁ ⲁⲛⲛⲁⲣⲟ ⲁⲡⲁⲓ ⲡⲉ ⲧⲁϩⲉⲓ ⲁϩⲟⲩⲛ ϩⲁ ⲡⲛⲁϩⲃϥ ⲡ̅ⲧϥⲭⲁⲣⲓⲥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ:

**Chapter XVII**

**1** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲧⲛ̅ⲧⲱⲡⲛⲉ ⲁⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁⲩ ⲙⲁϩⲉ ϩⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲛⲃⲁⲗⲁⲧ ⲙⲛ̄ ϩⲉ ϩⲁⲁⲣⲉ ⲡ̅ⲃⲁⲙⲡⲉ ⲉⲩⲧⲁϣⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲙ̅ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ϫⲉ ϥⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲙϣⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁϩⲡⲗⲉⲓⲁⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲉⲗⲓⲥⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲉⳅⲉⲕⲓⲏⲗ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲕⲉⲡⲣⲟ ⲫⲏⲧⲏⲥ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲁⲩ: **2** ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϣⲛ ⳉⲁ ⲁⲃⲣⲁ ϩⲁⲙ ⲁⲩⲙⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ϫⲉ ⲡ ⳉⲃⲏⲣ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲇⲉ ⲉϥⲥⲁⲏⲧ ⲁⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲉϥⲑ̅ⲃⲃⲓⲟ ⲙ̅ⲁϥ· ⲡⲁϫⲉϥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲟⲩⲕⲁϩ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲛⲓⳉ· **3** ϥⲥⲏⳉ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲛ ⲛ̅ϯⳉⲉ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲓ̈ⲱⲃ ϫⲉ ⲓ̈ⲱⲃ ⲇⲉ ⲡⲉ ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲡⲉ ⲛ̄ⲥⲱⲧⲡ ⲡ̅ⲣⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲙⲓⲉ ⲛ̅ⲑⲉⲟⲥⲉⲃⲏⲥ ⲉϥⲉⲛⲓⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉ ⲑⲁⲩ ⲛⲓⲙ **4** ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲛ̄ⲧⲁϥ ϥⲧⲁ ϫⲟ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲉϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁϥ ϫⲉ ⲙⲡ̅‐ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲧⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲁⲧⲱⲗⲙⲉ ⲕⲁⲛ ⲟⲩϩⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧ ⲡⲉ ⲡϥⲁϩⲉ· **5** ⲁⲩⲙⲟⲩ ⲧⲉ ⲁⲛ ⲁⲙⲱⲩ̈ⲥⲏⲥ ϫⲉ ⲡ ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲥ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲏⲉⲓ ⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡϥϣⲙϣⲉ ⲁ ⲡ ⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲣ̄ⲕⲣⲏⲛ ⲛ̅ⲕⲏⲙⲉ ϩⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲏⲙⲁⲥⲧⲓⲥⲝ ⲙⲛ̄ ϩⲉⲏⲥⲏ ϩⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲡ̅ⲧⲁϥ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩϥ ⲉⲁϥ ϫⲓⲉⲁⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡϣⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡϥϫⲓ‐ⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⳉⲣⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲁϥϫⲟⲟⲥ ⲧⲁⲣⲉϥ ϣⲉϫⲉ ⲓⲓⲉⲙⲉϥ ϩⲓϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲃⲁ ⲧⲟⲥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲡⲁⲏ ⲡⲓⲙ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ϫⲉ ⲁⲕⲃⲏⲁϫⲁⲩⲧ ⲁⲕⲏⲙⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲟⲩⲥⲙⲉⲓⳉⲏⲙ ⲛ̄ ϩⲁⲣϣⲗⲉⲥ· **6** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲓⲓ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ⲟⲩⲗϩⲱⲃ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩϭⲁⲗⲁϩⲧ·

**Chapter XVIII**

1 ⲟ̀ ⲇⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲁϫⲟⲟϥ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲇⲁⲩⲉⲓⲇ ⲡⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ϫⲟⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲃⲏⲧϥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ϭⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲣⲱⲁⲉⲉ ⲉϥⲓⲓⲏⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲣⲉ̅ⲡⲁϩⲏⲧ ⲇⲁⲩⲉⲓⲇ ⲡϣⲏⲣⲉ ⲛⲓ̈ⲉⲥⲥⲁⲓ ⲁⲓ̈ⲧⲁϩⲥϥ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲙⲏϩ ⲡ̅ϣⲣⲁⲁⲏⲏϩⲉ 2 ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲛ̄ⲧⲁϥ ϩⲟⲩ ⲟⲩϥ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁⲥ ⲛⲛⲁϩⲣⲙ̅ ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ϫⲉ ⲡⲁⲉ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲡⲛⲟⲩ ⲧⲉ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲡⲕⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̄ⲛⲁⲉ ⲕⲁ ⲧⲁ ⲡⲁϣⲉⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲕⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϣⲁⲛbϩⲧⲏϥ ϥⲱⲧⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲁⲡⲁⲃⲉ 3 ⲉⲓⲁⲁⲧ ⲙ̅ⲡϣⲁ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲓⲓ ⲧⲁⲁⲓⲛⲟ ⲙⲓⲁ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲕⲧⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲁⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̄ ⲡⲁⲏⲁⲃⲉ ϫⲉ ⲧⲁⲁⲏⲟⲙⲓⲁ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ϯⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲁⲏⲁⲃⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲁⲙ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲛⲓⲙ 4 ⲁⲓ̈ⲣⲡⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲕ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧⲕ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲓ̈ⲣ̅ⲡⲉⲑⲁⲩ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲕⲙ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϫⲉⲕⲁⲁⲥ ⲁⲃⲁ ⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ϩⲛ̅ ⲓⲓⲉⲕϣⲉϫⲉ ⲕϫⲣⲟ ϩⲙ̄ ⲡ̅ⲕ︦ϯϩⲉⲡ ⲁⲣⲁⲓ̈ 5 ⲉⲥⲧⲉ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲛⲁⲩⲟⲩⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲁⲓ̈ ϩⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲏⲁⲏⲟ ⲙⲓⲁ ⲁ ⲧⲁⲙⲱ ϫⲓ ⳉⲛⲟⲟϥ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲓ̈ ⳉⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲓⲓⲛⲁⲃⲉ 6 ⲉⲥⲧⲉ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲁⲏ ⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲉ ⲧⲙⲓⲉ ⲓⲓⲉⲑⲏⲡ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧ ⲟⲩⲁϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲧⲕ︦ⲥⲟⲫⲓⲁ ⲁⲏ ⲧⲁⲙⲁⲓ̈ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ 7 ⲕⲛⲁϫ̅ⳉⲱⳉⲧ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩϩⲩⲥⲥⲱⲡⲟⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲥⲛⲁϥ ⲙ̅ⲡϩⲉ ϯⲓⲛⲁⲧⲃⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲕⲛⲁⲉⲓⲁⲁⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̄ⳉⲏⲧϥ ⲧⲁ ⲟⲩⲃⲁⳉ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲩϫⲓⲱⲛ 8 ⲕⲓⲓⲁ ⲧⲁⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲁⲩⲧⲉⲗⲏⲗ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲟⲩⲣⲁⲧ ⲥⲉⲏⲁⲧⲉⲗⲏⲗ ϭⲉ ⲏⲕⲉⲉⲥ ⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲉⲧⲑⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲁⲉⲓⲧ 9 ⲕⲧⲉ ⲡⲕ︦ϩⲱ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲏⲁⲏⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲁⲁⲏⲟⲙⲓⲛ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲕϥⲁⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ 10 ⲟⲩϩⲏ̅ⲧ ⲉϥ ⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲥⲁⲓⲓⲧϥ ⲡ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲡⲏⲟⲩ︦ ⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ︦ ⲉϥⲥⲟⲩⲧⲁⲏⲧ ⲙⲁⲣⲉϥⲣ̅ⲃⲣ̅ⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲁⲥⲁⲛⳉⲟⲩ︦ 11 ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲉⲕⲧ̅ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕ︦ⳉⲱ̀ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲕ︦ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ︦ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ϥⲓⲧϥ ⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧ· 12 ⲙⲁⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲧⲉⲗⲏⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲕⲧⲁ ϫⲣⲁⲓ̈ ϩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲡ̅ⲡ̅ⲁ︦ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲏⲥⲉⲙⲱ ⲏⲓⲕⲟⲏ 13 ϯⲓⲓⲁⲧⲉⲃⲟ ⲏⲓⲁⲛⲟ ⲙⲟⲥ ⲁⲛⲉⲕⳉⲟⲟⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲁⲥⲉ ⲃⲏⲥ ⲛⲁⲛⲁⲩϩⲟⲩ ⲁⲣⲁⲕ 14 ⲙⲁ ⲧⲟⲩϫⲁⲓ̈ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲡ̅ ⲡ̅ⲥⲓⲓⲟⲟϥ ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲁ ⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̅· 15 ⲡⲁⲗⲉⲥ ⲛⲁⲧⲉⲗⲏⲗ ϩⲛ̅ ⲧⲛ̅ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩⲛⲏ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲕⲛⲁⲩⲉⲛ ⲡ̅ⲧⲁⲡⲁⲓ̈ϭⲉ ⲧⲉ ⲡⲁ ⲥⲡⲁⲧⲟⲩ ϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲡⲕ︦ⲥⲙⲟⲩ ϫⲉ ⲛⲁⲕⲟⲩⲱⳉ ⲑⲩⲥⲓⲁ ⲛⲁⲉⲓ ⲛⲓⲁϯⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲧⲱⲧ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲥⲃ̅ⲡ̅ⲥⲉⲧⲉ. 17 ⲟⲩⲑⲩⲥⲓⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲡⲉ ⲟⲩⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ︦ ⲉϥ ⲟⲩⲁϭⲡ ⲁϩⲏⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲟⲩϩⲏⲧ ⲉϥⲧⲛ̅ⲏⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲛⲁ ⲧⲥⲧⲁϥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲉⲛ

**Chapter XIX**

**1** ⲡⲓⲙⲓⲉⲓ ϣⲉ ϭⲉ ⲛ̅ϯⲁⲓ̈ⲉⲓ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ ⲧⲣⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲟⲩⲑⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲟ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲟⲩϩ ⲩ̈ⲡⲟⲧⲁⲥⲏ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲡⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲙⲏⲧ ⲟⲩⲙⲟⲛⲟⲛ ϫⲉ ⲥⲉϯϩⲏⲟⲩ ⲏⲉⲛ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲛ̅ⲕⲉ ⲅⲉⲛⲉⲁ ⲉⲩⳉⲁⲧⲛⲉϩⲓ ⲛⲉⲧⲁϩϣⲱⲡ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲛ̅ⲛⲟⲩϣⲉϫⲉ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩϩⲛⲱ ⲱϩⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϫⲉⲓⲉ **2** ⲉⲁⲛϫⲓ ϭⲉ ⲁ ⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̄ ϩⲉⲛⲛⲁϭ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲁⲝⲉⲓⲥ ⲉⲩⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲩϩ ⲛⲉ ⲁⲡⲕⲟⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ϯⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲉⲧⲁⲩ ⲧⲉⲉϥ ⲁⲧⲟⲟⲧⲛⲉ ϫⲛ̄ ⲛ̅ⳉⲁⲣⲡ ⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲥⲉ ⲡⲓⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉϥⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲟⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲧⲛ̅ⲧⲁϭⲛⲉ ⲁⲛⲉϥ ⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̄ⲇⲱⲣⲉⲁ ⲉⲧⲛⲁⲁϣⲟ ⲟⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩ ⲛ̄ ⲧϥⲉⲓⲣⲏⲓⲓⲏ **3** ⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲟ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲡ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲏⲧ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲃⲉⲗ ⲛ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲯⲩⲭⲏ ⲁⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϩⲁⲣϣ ϩⲏⲧ ⲙ̅ⲡϥϣⲁϫⲛⲉ· ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲓⲓⲟ ⲓ̈ⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧϥϩⲁⲣϣⲓⲓϩⲏⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡϥ̅ⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲧⲏⲣϥ

**Chapter XX**

**1** ⲙ̅ⲡⲏ ⲟⲩⲉ ⲉⲩⲕⲓⲙ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⳉⲙ̄ ⲡϥⲧⲱ ϣⲉ ⲥⲉⲣ̅ϩⲩ̈ⲡⲟⲧⲁⲥⲥⲉ ⲛⲉϥ ϩⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ **2** ϣⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲟⲩⳉⲓ ⲥⲉϫⲱⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩ ⲁⲣⲟⲙⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲁϣϥ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲉⲩϯ‐ϫⲣⲁⲡ ⲉⲓⲓ ⲛ̅ⲛⲟⲩⲉⲣⲏⲩ **3** ⲡⲣⲉⲓ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲟⲟϩ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲭⲟⲣⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲓⲟⲩ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲡϥⲟⲩⲁϩⲥⲁϩ ⲛⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲟⲙⲟⲏⲟⲓⲁ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ϫⲣⲁⲡ ⲥⲉⲡⲟⲩⲛⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲉⲛ ⲛ̅ⲏⲟⲩⲧⲟⲟϣ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲛⲉⲩ· **4** ⲡⲏⲁϩ ⲉⲧⳉⲡⲟ ⲕⲁⲣⲡⲟⲥ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲡϥ̅ⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲛⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ϥⲧⲉⲩⲟ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩ ⳉⲣⲉ ⲉⲛⲁⲁϣⲱⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲑⲏⲣⲓⲟⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲍⲱⲟ̅ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲉⲧϩⲓϫⲱϥ ⲉϥϭⲱ ϫⲃⲉ ⲉⲛ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲉϥϣⲓⲃⲉ ⲉ̅ ⲡ̅ϩ ⲗⲉⲓ ⲁⲉⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲉ ⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ̅ **5** ⲛ̅ⲧⲱⲱⲡ ⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲛⲟⲩⲛ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛⲁⲁⲙⲛ̅ⲧⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲁⲩⲛ̄ⲣⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲁⲩⳉⲧⲉϩⲁⲩ ⲉⲩⲙⲏⲣ ϩⲣⲏⲓ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲓⲓⲉϥⲟⲩⲁϩ ⲥⲁϩⲛⲉ· **6** ⲡⲟⲩ ⲱⲥϩ ⲡ̅ⲑⲁⲗⲁⲥⲥⲁ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧϥ‐ⲁⲣⲏϫⲥ ⲉⲁϥⲥⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲥ ⲕⲁ ⲧⲁ ⲡϥⲥⲱⲡⲧ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲓ ⲛⲉⲥⲥⲩⲛ ⲁⲋⲱⲋⲏ ⲙⲁⲥⲣ̅ⲡⲃ̅ⲗ̅ ⲛ̅ⲡ̅ⲕ̅ⲗ︦ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲣⲱⲥ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧⲁϥⲟⲩⲁϩⲥⲁϩ ⲛⲉ ⲛⲉⲥ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧⲥ ⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁⲥ **7** ⲁϥϫⲟⲟⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ϫⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲡⲱϩ ϣⲁ ⲡⲓⲙⲁ ⲧⲉ ⲛⲉϩⲓⲙⲉⲩⲉ ⲟⲩⲱϭⲡ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧⲉ **8** ⲡⲱⲏⲉⲁⲛⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̄ⲧⲉϥ ⲁⲣⲏϫϥ ⲛ̅ⲡⲁϩⲣⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲕⲟⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̄ⲛ̄ⲥⲱϥ ⲉⲩⲥⲁⲩⲧⲓⲓⲉ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲛⲓⲟⲩⲁϩⲥⲁϩ ⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧ ⲧ̅ⲙ̅‐ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ **9** ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲙ̅ⲡⲁⲏⲣ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲡϣⲱⲙ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̄ⲛ̄ⲥⲉ ⲡϣⲱⲙ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲡⲣⲟⲩ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲥⲉϯ ⲁⲧⲟⲟⲧⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲏⲟⲩⲉⲣⲏⲩ **10** ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⳉⲓ̈ ⲥⲉϫⲱⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩϣⲙ̅ϣⲉ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ϫⲣⲁⲡ ⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲥⲏ ⲉⲧⲙⲏⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲉⲁⲩⲥⲁⲏⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲁⲡⲟⲗⲁⲩ ⲥⲓⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲱϫ ⲡⲉ ⲥⲉϯ ⲙ̅ⲡⲱⲏⳉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲕⲉⲉⲗⲁⲭⲓⲥⲧⲟⲛ ⲡ̅ⲍⲱⲟⲛ ⲥⲉⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲥⲁⲩϩⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲟⲙⲟⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲛⲟⲩⲉⲣⲏ ⲟⲩ· **11** ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲡⲏⲁϭ ⲛⲣⲉϥ ⲥⲱⲏⲧ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲁϥⲟⲩⲁϩⲥⲁϩⲛⲉ ⲁⲧⲟⲩⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏⲓⲓⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲟⲙⲟ ⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⲉϥⲣ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲏⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ⲛⲉ ⲧⲁϩⲡⲱⲫ ⲁⲣⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉϥ̅ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϣⲁⲛϩⲧⲏϥ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲛ̅ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ **12** ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲱϥ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲓⲓⲁϭ ϫⲛ̅ ⲁⲛⲏⲫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲓⲡⲏⲫⲉ ⲫϩⲁⲙⲏⲛ·

**Chapter XXI**

**1** ⲛⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛⲁⲙⲣ︦ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲏⲡⲱⲥ ⲧⲉ ⲡⲉϥⲡⲉⲧⲓⲓⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲉⲧⲓⲓⲁ ⲁϣⲟⲟⲩ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲁⲩⲏⲣⲓ ⲙⲁ ⲉⲛⲣ̅ⲡⲟⲗⲓⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲉⲛ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲡϥⲙ̅ⲡϣⲁ· ⲧⲡ̅ⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧ ⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲉⲧⲣ̅ⲉⲓⲓⲉϥ ⲙ̅ⲡϥ ⲙ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ **2** ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩⲙⲁ ϫⲉ ⲡⲡ̅ⲏ̅ⲁ︦ ⲙ̅ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲟⲩⳉⲏ ⲃ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲉ ⲉϥⳉⲁⲧ ⳉ︦ⲧ̅ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲙⲓ̅ⲟ̅ ⲡ̅ⲧⲫⲓ **3** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̄ⲏⲟ ⲁⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧϥ ⳉⲏⲛ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲓⲛ ⲁⲣⲁⲓⲓ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ϩⲏⲡ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲉⲩⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲏⲙⲛ̅ ⲉⲧⲡ̅ⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ **4** ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲏⲁⲓⲟⲓⲓ ⲡⲉ ⲁⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲡⲱⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ **5** ⲙⲁⲗⲗⲟⲛ ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ϫⲓ‐ϫⲣⲁⲡ ⲁⲛ̅ ⲣⲱϫⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲑⲏⲧ ⲉⲧⲣ̅ⲛⲟⲓ̈ⲉ ⲉ̅ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲩϫⲓⲥⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲉⲩϣⲟⲩϣⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲧ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲃⲁⲃⲉⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩ ϣⲉϫⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁϯⲟⲩⲃⲉ ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲧⲉ **6** ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ⲣ̅ϩⲓⲓⲱⲱϩⲉ ϩⲏⲧϥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓⲥ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁⲡϯ ⲡϥⲥⲛⲁϥ ⳉⲁⲣⲁⲛ: ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲓϣⲓⲡⲉ ϩⲏⲧⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲏⲁϭ· ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉⲥ ⲃⲩⲧⲉⲣⲟⲥ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ϯⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲗⲓⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⳉⲏⲙ ⲁⲧⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲧ ϩⲛⲱⲱϩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ· ⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ϩⲓⲁⲙⲉ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲧⲁϫⲣⲁⲩ ⲁⳉ ⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲁⲅⲁⲑⲟⲛ **7** ⲙⲁⲣⲟⲩ ⲱⲛϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲧⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲟⲩϩⲏⲧ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲁⲡⲥⲁⲡⲏ· ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲃⲁⲗϩⲏⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡϣⲁϫⲛⲉ ⲡ̅ⲧⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲙ̅ⲣⲉⳉϥ· ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲉⲡⲓⲉⲓⲕⲏⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲗⲉⲥ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡ ⲧⲟⲩϭⲟⲩ ⲧⲟⲩⲁⲡⲥⲁⲡⲏ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ϫⲓϩⲱ ⲉⲛ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲁⲟⲩⲁⲓⲓ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧⲣ̅ϩⲛⲱⲱϩⲫⲉ ϩⲏⲧϥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲧⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ· **8** ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϣⲏⲣⲉ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ ϫⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲧⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲙⲁⲣⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ϫⲉ ϥϭⲛ̅ϭⲁⲙ ⲛ̅ ⲉⳉ ⲛ̄ⳉⲉ ϭⲉ ⲡⲑⲃ̅ⲃⲀⲓⲟ ⳉⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ϫⲉ ⲟ ⲧⲉ ⲧϭⲁⲙ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲥⲁⲡⲏ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⳉⲁϩ ⲧⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ϫⲉ ⲛ̄ⲉⳉ ⲛ̅ⳉⲉ ⲧϥϩⲓⲛⲱⲱϩⲉ ⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲏⲛⲁϭ ⲧⲉ ⲉⲥⲏⲟⲩϩⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲥ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲧⲃ̅ ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲏⲧ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ **9** ⲟⲩⲣⲉϥⳉⲁⳉⲧ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲡⲉ ⲛ̄ⲛ̄ⲙⲉⲩⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡϥⲓⲡϥⲉ ⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⳉⲛ̄ ⳉϧⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉϥⲛⲁϥⲓⲧϥ̅ ⲛ̄ ⲧⲟⲩⲛⲟⲩ ⲉⲧϥⲟⲩⲁⳉⲥ·

**Chapter XXII**

**1** ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲇⲉ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲧⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡ ⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲧⲁϫⲣⲟ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲕⲁⲓ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲛ̅ ⲧⲁϥ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ︦ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ϥⲙⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲛ ⲛ̅ϯⳉⲉ· ϫⲉ ⲁⲙⲏⲉⲓⲡⲉ ⲛⲁϣⲏⲣⲉ ⲥⲱ ⲧⲙⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲓ̈ ⲧⲁⲧⲉⲃⲉⲧⲏⲛⲉ ⲁⲧⲫⲓⲓⲱⲱϩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ **2** ⲡⲓⲙ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲱⳉ ⲡⲱⲛⳉ ⲉⲧⲙⲉⲓ̈ⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲟ ⲁⲛ̅ ϩⲣⲉⲩ ⲉⲧⲓⲓⲁⲛⲟⲩ· **3** ⲧⲗ̅ϭⲉ ⲡⲕ︦ ⲗⲉⲥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲡⲉⲑⲁⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲕⲥⲡⲁⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ϫⲓ‐ⲕⲣⲁϥ **4** ⲣⲉⲕⲧⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲑⲁⲩ ⲕⲉⲓ ⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡ[ⲁ]ⲥⲁⲑⲟⲏ· **5** ϣⲓⲡⲉ ⲥⲉ ϯ ⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲕⲡⲱⲧ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲥ· **6** ⲛ̅ⲃⲉⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲁϫⲛ̄ ⲛ̄ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲏⲉϥⲙⲉⲉϫⲉ ⲣⲁⲏⲉ ⲁⲡⲟⲩ ⲥⲁⲡⲥ̅ⲡ̅· ⲡϩⲱ ⲇⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲏⲉⲧⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲡⲉ ⲑⲁⲩ ⲁϥⲱⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲣ̅ⲡⲙⲉ ⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲕⲁϩ· **7** ⲁ ⲡⲇⲓ ⲏⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲁϣϭⲁⲡ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁ ⲡ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲁϥⲏⲁϩ. ⲙⲉϥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲛⲉϥⲑⲗⲛⲓⲯⲓⲥ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ· **8** ⲛⲁϣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥⲧⲱⲝ ⲛ̅ⲏ̅ⲣⲉϥⲣ̅ⲏⲁⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲣ̅ϩⲉⲗ ⲡⲓⲍⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲡⲛⲁⲉ ⲏⲁⲕⲱⲧⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ

**Chapter XXIII**

1 ⲡⲓⲱⲧ ⲡϣⲁ ϩⲧⲏϥ ⳉⲛ̅ ϩⲱⲃ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲉⲩ ⲉⲣⲥⲉⲧⲏⲥ ⲟⲩⲛ̅ⲧϥ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϣⲁⲛ ϩⲧⲡϥ ⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ⲁϫⲛ̄ ⲡⲉⲧⲣ̅ϩⲛⲱ ⲱϩⲉ ϩⲏⲧϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⳉⲁⲣⲉϥϯⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉϥⲥⲙⲁⲧ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲉⲡⲓⲉⲓⲕⲏⲥ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲟⲩϩⲗⲁϭ ⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧϯ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲟⲩⲁⲉⲓ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲏⲧ ⲉϥⲥⲟⲩⲧⲁⲏⲧ: 2 ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲙⲛ̅ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩⲏⲧⲥⲛⲟ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲧⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲯⲩⲭⲏ ⳉⲱ ⲡⲉ ⲉⲥⲧⲁϫⲣⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲉⲛ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲉϥ ⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲁⲱⲣⲉⲁ ⲉⲧⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲓ̈ⲧ 3 ⲙⲁⲣⲉϥⲟⲩⲉⲓ̈ⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲁⲛ ϭⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲥⲏⳉ ⲉⲧϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲓ ⲛ̅ⲏⲓϩⲏⲧⲥⲛⲟ ⲉⲧⲣ̅ⲇⲓⲥⲧⲁⲍⲉ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲧⲟⲩⲯⲩⲭⲏ ⲉⲧϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲛ ⲥⲁⲧⲙⲟⲩ ϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲉⲓⲁⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲥⲧⲉ ⲁⲛⲣ̅ⳉⲗ︦ⲗⲟ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉ ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲓ̈· 4 ⲱ︦ ⲛ̅ ⲁⲑⲏⲧ ⲧⲛ̄ⲧⲏⲉⲧⲏⲡⲉ ⲁⲩ ϣⲏⲛ ⲛⲟ ⲁⲧⲃⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲉⲗⲁⲗⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲡ ⲙⲉⲛ ⳉⲁⲣⲟⲩϫⲁⲗϩⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲥⲱⲥ ⲥϯⲟⲩⲟⲩ ⲥⲧⲉⲩⲟ ϭⲱ ⲃⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲥ ⲕⲟⲩⲡⲣⲉ ⲉⲓⲧⲁ ⲉⲗⲁⲗϩⲙ̅ϫ ⲉⲓⲧⲁ ⲉⲗⲁⲗⲉ ⲉϥⲡⲏϩ 2 ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲟ ϫⲉ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩ ⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⳉⲏⲙ ⲁϥⲡⲱϩ ϭⲉ ⲡⲕⲁⲣ ⲡⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡϣⲏⲡ 5 ⲏⲁⲙⲓⲉ ⲛ̅ ϭⲗⲁⲙ ϥⲛⲁϫⲱⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲉⲝⲁⲡⲓ ⲛⲁ ϭⲉ ⲡϥⲟⲩⲱⳉⲭⲉ ⲉⲧⲥⲣⲁⲫⲏ ⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ϫⲉ ϥⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ϭⲗⲁⲙ ⲁⲟⲩ ϥⲏⲁⲱⲥⲕ ⲉⲛ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲝⲁⲡⲓ ⲛⲁ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁϧⲟⲩⲛⲓ ⲁⲡϥ ⲣ̅ⲡⲉⲓ̈ⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ ⲧⲱⲧⲏⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲛⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲏⲧϥ̅·

**Chapter XXIV**

**1** ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ϯϩⲧⲏⲛ ⲛⲓⲁⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ⲁⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲟⲩⲱⲛϩ ⲙⲉⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩ ⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲏⲓⲙ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲏⲁⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲉⲧ ⲡⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁϥⲣ̅ ⲧⲥⲁⲣ ⲭⲏ ⲁϥⲧⲟⲩⲛ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲛ̅ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲙⲁⲩⲧ· **2** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ ⲛⲟ ⲛⲁⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ⲁⲧⲁⲛⲁⲥⲧⲁ ⲥⲓⲥ ⲉⲧⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ **3** ⲫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲧⲟⲩⳉⲓ ⲧⲁⲙⲟ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲁⲛ ⲁⲧⲁⲛⲁⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲧⲟⲩⳉⲓ ⲙ̅ⲕⲁⲧⲉ ⲫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲧⲱⲛⲉ· ⲫⲟ ⲟⲩⲉ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲛⲉ ⲧⲟⲩⳉⲓ ⲛⲡⲟⲩ **4** ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ϯϩⲧⲏⲛ ⲁⲛ̅ⲕⲁⲣⲡⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲉ ⲡⲃⲣⲉ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲡ̅ⲉⳉ ⲏ̅ⳉⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̄ⲉⳉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲙⲁⲧ **5** ⲁϥⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϭⲉ ⲡⲉⲧϫⲟ ⲁϥϯⲏⲉ ⲁⲡ ⲏⲁϩ ⲉⲧϣⲟⲩⲟⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲃⲱⲗ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ· ⲙⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲥ ⳉⲙ ⲡⲃⲱⲗ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲁⲣⲉ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲓⲓⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲡⲣⲟⲡⲟⲓⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲧⲟⲩ ⲛⲁⲥⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲟⲩⲉ ⲧⲉ ϩⲁϩ ⲣ︦ⲁⲩⲝⲁⲏⲉ ⲥⲉϯⲟⲩⲟⲩ·

**Chapter XXV**

**1** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲛⲟ ⲁⲡⲉⲡⲓⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲓ̈ϩⲉ ⲉⲧⳉⲁⲣⲉϥⳉⲱⲡⲉ ϩⲓ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ⲃⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲥⲁ ⲡ̅ⲧⲁⲣⲁⲃⲓⲁ **2** ⲟⲩϩⲁ ⲗⲏⲧ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲉⳉⲁⲣⲟⲩⲙⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ϫⲉ ⲫⲟⲛⲛⲝ ⲉⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩ ⲱⲧ ⲡⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲉϥⲱⲛⳉ ⲛϯⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ϣⲉ ⲡ̅ⲣⲁⲙⲡⲉ ⲁϥϣⲁⲉⲓ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲡ̅ϩⲣⲉⲩ ⲉⲧϥⲏⲁⲃⲱⲗ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲟⲩ ϥⲙⲟⲩ ⳉⲁⲣⲉϥⲧⲁ ⲡⲟ ⲙⲓⲉϥ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲏⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡ ⲗⲓⲃⲁⲡⲟⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⳉⲉⲗ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲡ ⲕⲉⲥⲉⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⳉⲁⲩ ⲁϣⲁ ⲡⲟⲩⲁ ⲓϣ ϫⲱⲙ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲁⲣⲉϥⲃⲱⲕ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲏ ⲁⲣⲁϥ̅ **3** ϥϥⲓⲧϥ ϥⲧⲱⲛⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ⲧⲭⲱⲣⲁ ⲡ̅ⲧⲁⲣⲁⲃⲓⲁ ϥⲉⲓ ⲁⲕⲏⲙⲉ ⲁⲧⲡⲟⲗⲓⲥ ⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲙⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲧⲡⲟⲗⲓⲥ ⲙⲓⲡⲣⲉ̅ⲓ̅ **4** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲟ ⲛ̅ⲙⲉⲉ ⲣⲉ ⲉⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲛⲟ ⲁⲣⲁϥ̅ ϥⲧⲱⲕⲉ ⲁⲣⲉⲧϥ ϩⲓ ⲧⳉⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲙⲉⲡⲣⲉⲓ ⲡⲙⲁⲁϥ ⲁⲫⲣⲏⲓ̈ ϥⳉⲁⲧⲉ ⲡ̅ⲏⲉϥⲧⲡ̅ϩ ϥϫⲉⲣⲟ ⲡⲟⲩ ⲕⲱϩⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ϥⲧⲉⲉϥ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲡ̅ⲥϯⲓⲓⲟⲩϥⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧϥ ⲁϥ ϣⲁϫⳉⲟⲩ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ϥⲣ̅ⲉⲧⲛⲓⳉ ⲉⲁϥⲧⲉⲕⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⲛⲓⳉ ⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ⳉⲁⲣⲉ ⲟⲩϥ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⳉⲏⲙ ⳉⲏⲙ ϥⲡⲁⲩⲣⲉ ϥⲧⳉⲡⲉ ⲁⲧⲛ̅ϩ ϥⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲙ̄ⲫⲟⲓ ⲛⲓⲝ ⲁⲟⲩ ϥϫⲱⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϥⲧⳉⲡⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ϩ ϥⲧⲱⲙⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϥⲃⲱⲏ ϩⲓ ⲛⲉϥⲙⲁϩⲉ **5** ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲓ̈ⲉⲓⲃⲉ ϭⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲟⲩⲣ︦ⲁⲛⲁⲥⲕⲉⲡⲧⲉⲥⲑⲁⲓ ⲁⲡ̅ϫⲙⲉ ⲥⲉϭⲛ̅ⲧⲥ ⲉⲁϥⲣ̅‐ϯⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ϣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲣⲁⲙⲡⲉ ⲁϥⲉⲓ

**Chapter XXVI**

**1** ⲉⲛⲙⲉ ⲉⲩⲉ ϭⲉ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲓⲓⲁϭ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲓ̈ϩⲉ ⲡⲉ ϫⲉ ⲡⲣⲉϥⲥⲱⲓⲓⲧ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲛⲁⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲉⲛ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲛⲁ ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⲛⲉϥ ⳉⲡ̅ ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲡⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲙⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⲉⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ϩⲟⲡⲟⲩ ϥⲧⲁⲙⲟ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲁ ⲗⲏⲧ ⲁⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲓⲓⲁϭ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⳉⲱ ⲡϣ **2** ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁⲥ ⲡⲟⲩⲙⲁ ϫⲉ ⲕⲛⲁⲧⲟⲩⲛⲁⲥⲧ ⲧⲁⲟⲩⲱⲛϩ ⲛⲉⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ϫⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ⲛ̅ ⲕⲁⲧⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ϩⲱⲣⲡ ⲁⲟⲩ ϯⲛⲁⲧⲱ ⲛⲉ ϫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲕ ⲕⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⲛⲉⲙⲉⲓ̈ **3** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ⲓ̈ⲱⲃ ϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̄ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲏⲛⲁⲧⲟⲩⲡ̅ⲥ̅ ⲧⲁⲥⲁⲣⲝ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲉ ⲧⲁϩϣⲱⲡ ⲛⲓⳉⲓⲥⲉ·

**Chapter XXVII**

**1** ⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ϭⲉ ϩⲛ̅ ϯϩⲉⲗⲡⲓⲥ ⲙⲁⲣⲉ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲯⲩ ⲭⲏ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲉⲩⲙⲏⲣ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲡⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉϥϣⲡⲱⲡ ⲡⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲛⲉϥϩ ⲉⲡ **2** ⲡⲉⲧϩⲱⲛ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲁⲧⲱⲱⲧⲛⲉ ⲁⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ϫⲉ‐ϭⲁⲗ ⲛ̄ⲧⲁϥ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ϥⲏⲁϫⲉ‐ϭⲁⲗ ⲉⲛ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅‐ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲛ̅ⲁⲧϭⲁⲙ ⳉⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ **2** ⲙⲁⲣⲉ ⲧϥⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⲟⲩⲣⲁⲧ ⲛ̄ ⳉⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲧ̅ⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲛⲟⲓ̈ⲉ ϫⲉ ⲡⲧⲏⲣϥ ⳉⲏⲛ ⲁⲣⲁϥ **3** ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϣⲉϫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧϥ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲓⲓⲁϭ ⲁϥⲧⲉϩⲁⲩ ⲁⲣⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϣⲉϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲛ̅ϭⲁⲙ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲛ̄ⳉ︦ⲣ̅ⳉⲱⲣⲟⲩ **5** ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲡⲁϫⲟⲟⲥ ⲛⲉϥ ϫⲉ ⲛⲁⲕⲣ ⲟ ⲏ̅ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲓⲓⲁⳉ ⲱϩⲉ ⲁⲣⲉⲧϥ ⲟⲩⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲙⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲡϭⲁⲙ ϩⲱⲃ ⲛⲓⲙ ϥⲛⲁ ⲉⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲟⲩⲓⲓⲟⲩ ⲉⲧϥⲟⲩⲁⳉⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅‐ϩⲗⲉⲓ ⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲁⲅⲉ ⲡ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲁϥⲧⲁϣⲟⲩ **6** ⲥⲉⲙ̅ⲡϥ ⲙ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙⲛ̅ ϩⲗⲉⲓ ϩⲏⲡ ⲁⲡϥϣⲁϫⲛⲉ: **7** ⲉⲓⳉⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲡⲟⲩⲉ ϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ· ⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲡⲥⲧⲉ ⲣⲉⲱⲙⲁ ⲧⲁϣⲉⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ ϩⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉϥϭⲓϫ· ⲫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ϫⲟⲩ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩϣⲉϫⲉ ⲁⲫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲧⲟⲩⳉⲓ ϫⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲥⲛⲱⲥⲓⲥ ⲁⲧⲟⲩϩⲓ ϩⲉⲛϣⲉϫⲉ ⲉⲛ ⲛⲉ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ϩⲉⲓⲉⲥⲡⲉ ⲉⲛ ⲁⲛ ⲛⲉ ⲉⲩⲛⲁⲥⲱⲧⲉ ⲁⲡⲟⲩϩⲣⲁⲩ

**Chapter XXVIII**

**1** ϩⲱⲃ ϭⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲛⲛⲟ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲛⲥⲱⲧⲁⲙⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲁϫⲙⲁ ⲣⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩⲓⲓⲱⲱϩⲉ ϩⲏⲧϥ ⲧⲛ̅ ⲏⲟⲩ ⲛ̄ⲥⲱⲛ ⲛ̄ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲑⲩⲙⲓⲁ ⲉⲧⲥⲟⲟϥ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲛ̅ϩⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲉⲑⲁⲩ ϫⲁϥⲏⲁϩⲁⲡⲛⲉ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϥ̅ ⲛⲁⲉ ⲁⲏϩⲉⲡ ⲉⲧⲛⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ **2** ⲁⲧⲉ ϭⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ⲛⲁⳉⲡⲱⲧ ⲁⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧϥϭⲓϫ ⲉⲧϫⲱⲱⲣⲉ **3** ⲉϩ ⲧⲉ ⲛ̄ⲕⲟⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲡⲉⲧⲛⲁϣⲱⲡ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲡⲏⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲙⲓⲁϥ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϭⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲥⲏⳉ ϫⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ⲏⲁⲃⲱⲕ ⲁⲧⲟ ⲏ ⲁⲓ̈ⲏⲁϩⲱⲡ ⲡ̅ⲉⳉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲕ̅ϩⲱ̅ ⲁⲓ̈ϣⲁⲃⲱⲕ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲧ ⲡⲉ ⲕⲙ̅ⲙⲟ· ⲁⲓ̈ϣⲁⲃⲱⲏ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲛ̅ⳉⲁⲉⲩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲁϩ ⲥⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ϭⲉ ⲧⲕⲟⲩⲛⲉⲙ ⲁⲓ̈ϣⲁⲱⲙⲥ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛ ϥⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ϭⲉ ⲡⲕ︦ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ **4** ⲁⲩⲉ ϭⲉ ⲛⲁⲃⲱⲏ ⲁⲧⲟ ⲏ̅ ⲁϥⲏⲁⲃⲱⲕ ⲁⲉⳉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁ ⲧ︦ⲙ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⳉⲡⲟ ⲙ̅ⲡⲧⲏⲣϥ·

**Chapter XXIX**

**1** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ ϯ-ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲓ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲯⲩⲭⲏ ⲉⲥⲧⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲁⲉⲓⲧ ⲉⲛϥⲓ ⲁϩ ⲣⲏⲓ̈ ϣⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲛϭⲓϫ ⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲏ̅ⲁⲧⲧⲱⲗⲙⲉ ⲉⲛⲙⲉⲓ̈ⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲏ̅ⲉⲓⲱⲧ ⲛ̅ⲉⲡⲓⲉⲓⲕⲏⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛϣⲁⲛϩⲧⲏϥ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁϩ ⲉⲏⲉ ⲛⲉϥ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲙⲉⲣⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ ⲥⲱⲧⲡ **2** ϥⲥⲏⳉ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲡ̅ϯⳉⲉ ϫⲉ ⲧⲁⲣⲉ ⲡⲉⲧϫⲁⲥⲉ ⲡⲱϣⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲑⲛⲟⲥ ⲧⲁⲣⲉϥϫⲟⲩⲟⲩⲣⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲓϣⲏⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲇⲁⲙ· ⲁϥ ⲧⲉϩⲟ ⲁⲣⲉⲧϥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲱϣ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲑⲏⲟⲥ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⲏⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ ⲁⲡⲡⲉⲗⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲁⲧ ⲙⲉⲣⲓⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛⲉϥ ⲡϥⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲓ̈ⲁⲕⲱⲃ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲓ︦ⲏ̅ⲗ̅ ⲛ̅ⲥⲕⲏⲟⲩϩ ⲛ̅ⲧϥⲕⲗⲏ ⲣⲟⲏⲟⲙⲓⲁ **3** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲁⲥ ⲛ̄ⲕⲉⲙⲁ ϫⲉ ⲉⲥⲧⲉ ⲡϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ϥⲛⲁϫⲓ ⲛⲉϥ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩϩⲉⲑⲡⲟⲥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲧⲙⲏⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲑⲡⲟⲥ ⲧⳉⲉ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲉⳉⲁⲣⲉϥϫⲓ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲡⲁⲣⲭⲏ ⲡ̅ⲧϥⳉⲃⲉⳉⲓⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲥⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϩⲉⲑ ⲛⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ϭⲉ ⲧⲙⲉⲣⲓⲥ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ

**Chapter XXX**

**1** ⲉⲁⲛⲁⲓⲓ ⲧⲙⲉⲣⲓⲥ ϭⲉ ⲛ̄ⲛⲉⲧ ⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲡ ⲧ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲉⲛⲡⲏⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲕⲁⲧⲁⲗⲁⲗⲓⲁ ⲙⲛ̄ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲓⳉⲉ ⲉⲧϫⲁⳉⲙⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲥⲟ ⲟϥ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲡ̅ϯⳉⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲗⲓⲗⲟⲩ ⳉⲏⲙ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̄ⲉⲡⲓⲑⲩ ⲙⲓⲁ ⲉⲧⲃⲏⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲡⲁⲉⲓⲕ ⲉⲧⲥⲟⲟϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ϫⲁⲥⲓϩⲏⲧ ⲛ̅ⲃⲁⲧⲉ **2** ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲡⲁϫⲉϥ ϯⲟⲩⲃⲉ ⲡ̅ϫⲁⲥⲓ ϩⲏⲧ ϥϯ ⲇⲉ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩϩⲙⲁⲧ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧ ⲑ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲁⲉⲓⲧ· **3** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲧⲁϭⲛⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲛ̅ϩⲙⲁⲧ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ϯ ϩⲓⲟⲱⲏⲉ ⲡ̅ϯⲣⲡⲓⲓⲏ ⲉⲛⲟⲃ̅ ⲃⲓⲁⲉⲓⲧ ⲉⲛⲣ̅ⲉⲥⲕⲣⲁⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ⲉⲛⲉⲛⲓⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ̅ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̄ⲕⲉⲥⲕⲥ̅ ⲛⲓⲙ ϩⲓ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲗⲁⲗⲓⲁ ⲉⲛⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⳉⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲓⲓ ϩⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⳉⲛ̄ ϩⲉⲓⲓϣⲉϫⲉ ⲉⲛ **4** ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲙ̄ⲙⲉⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲡⲉⲧϫⲉ ϩⲁϩ ⲛ̄ϣⲉϫⲉ ϥⲏⲁⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⳉⲁⲣⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲏ̅ ⲁⲣⲉ ⲡⲣⲉϥ ϣⲉϫⲉ ⲉϥⲣ̅ϣⲉⲩ ⲙⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲡⲉ **5** ϥⲥⲙⲁⲙⲁⲧ ϭⲉ ⲡⲧⳉⲡⲟ ⲛ̄ⲥϩⲓⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁϩⲉ ⳉⲏⲙ ⲙⲛ̅ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲉⲕⲁϣ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲕϣⲉϫⲉ **6** ⲙⲛ̅ⲧⲉ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲙⲁⲓⲟ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧⲏⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲙⲁⲥⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲏⲉⲧⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲁⲩ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧⲟⲩ· **7** ⲙⲁⲣⲉ ϩⲉⲛ ⲏⲉⲕⲉⲩⲉ ⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ⳉⲁ ⲧⲛ̅ⲡⲣⲁ ⲝⲓⲥ ⲉⲧⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩⲥ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⳉⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲉⲓⲁⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲇⲓⲏⲁⲓⲟⲥ· **8** ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲏⲁⳉⲧϩⲏⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲏⲁⳉⲧⲙⲉⲭϩ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲧⲧⲟⲗⲙⲏⲣⲟⲥ ⲁⲩⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲥϩⲟⲩⲁⲣⲧ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩ ⲧⲉ· ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲉⲓⲕⲏⲥ ⲇⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲑ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲟ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲙ̅ ⲣⲉⲉⳉϥ ⲁⲩⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲥⲙⲁ ⲙⲁⲧ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ·

**Chapter XXXI**

**1** ⲙⲁ ⲣⲛ̅ⲧⲁϭⲛⲉ ϭⲉ ⲁⲡⲥⲙⲟⲩ ⲧⲛ̅ ⲛⲟ ϫⲉ ⲉⳉ ⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⳉⲟⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲥⲙⲟⲩ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲡⲙⲉⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲁϩ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⳉⲁⲣⲡ· **2** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲉⳉ ⲛ̅ϩⲱⲃ ⲁⲩⲥⲙⲟⲩ ⲁⲡⲛ̅ⲉⲓⲱⲧ ⲁⲃⲣⲁϩⲁⲙ ⲙⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲉⲛ ϫⲉ ⲁϥⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩⲛⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ **3** ⲉⲁϥⲧⲁⲗⲉ ⲓ̈ⲥⲁⲁⲕ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ ⲑⲩⲥⲓⲁ ⲉϩⲛⲉϥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲏⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲉϥⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲁⲡⲉⲧⲛⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ **4** ⲓ̈ⲁⲕⲱⲃ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲑ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲟ ⲁϥϥⲓⲧϥ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲏⲁϩ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡϥⲥⲁⲛ ⲁϥ ⲃⲱⲕ ⲁⲣⲉⲧϥ ⲛ̅ⲗⲁⲃⲁⲛ ⲁϥⲣ̅ ⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⲛⲉϥ ⲁⲩⲧⲉ ⲛⲉϥ ⲙ̅ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲏⲁⲩⲥ ⲛ̅ϭⲣⲏⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲓ̅ⲏ̅ⲗ̅·

**Chapter XXXII**

**1** ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉϣⲁ ⲟⲩⲉ ϯϩⲧⲏϥ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲱⲣϫ ϥⲛⲁ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ⲁⲛ̅ⲛⲁϭ ⲡ̅ⲇⲱⲣⲉⲁ ⲉⲧⲁⲩ ⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲛⲉϥ **2** ⲛⲁⲩⲉⲓ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ϭⲉ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲓ̈ⲉⲓⲃⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲗⲉⲩⲉⲓⲧⲏⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧϣⲙ̅ϣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲑⲩⲥⲓ ⲁⲥⲧⲏⲣⲓⲟⲛ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲡⲁϥⲉⲓ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ϭⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲥⲁⲣⲝ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲣ̅ⲣⲁⲓ̈ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲁⲣⲭⲱⲓⲓ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ ϩⲡⲥⲟⲩⲙⲉⲡⲟⲥ ⲉⲧϩⲓϫⲛ̅ ⲓ̈ⲟⲩⲇⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛⲉϥⲕⲉⲥⲉⲡⲉ ⲡ̅ϭⲣⲏⲡⲉ ⲉⲩⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲉⲁⲩ ⳉⲏⲙ ⲉⲛ ϩⲱⲥ ⲉⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲁϩϣⲡⲱⲡ ϫⲉ ⲡ̅ⲕ︦ⲥⲡⲉⲣ ⲙⲁ ⲛⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̄ⲧⳉⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲓⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ⲧⲡⲉ **3** ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ϭⲉ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲁⲩ ϫⲓⲉⲁⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲩϫⲓⲥⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧⲟⲩ ⲉⲛ ⲏ̅ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲛⲟⲩ ϩⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲡ̅ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩⲛⲏ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ **4** ⲁⲛⲁⲓⲓ ϭⲉ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩ ⲛⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲁⲩⲧⲁ ϩⲙⲓⲓⲉ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲓ︦ⲥ̅ ⲁⲛⲛⲁⲧⲙⲁ ⲓ̈ⲟ ⲉⲛ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧⲛⲉ ⲏ̅ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲟⲫⲓⲁ ⲏ̅ ⲧⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲙ̅ⲛ̅ ϩⲏⲧ ⲏ̅ ⲧⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲛⲟⲩⲛ ⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϩ ⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲛⲉⲩⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲏⲧ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁϥⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧⲥ ϫⲛ̅ ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ϭⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲡⲡⲁⲙⲧⲟⲕⲣⲁ ⲧⲱⲣ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲱϥ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ϣⲁ ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ⲛ̅[ⲁ]ⲛⲏϩⲉ ϩⲁⲙⲏⲛ:

**Chapter XXXIII**

**1** ⲁⲛⲓⲓⲁⲣ ⲟ ϭⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲙⲛⲛⲁ ⲟⲩⲱⲥϥ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲫⲱⲃ ⲉⲧⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲛ̅ⲕⲟⲩ ⲛ̄ⲥⲱⲛ ⲛ̄ⲧⲁ ⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲛⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲕⲁ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ ⲣ︦ⲁⲡⲧⲟⲟⲧⲏⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲁϫⲱⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ϩ ⲱⲃ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲛ̅ⲁⲥⲁⲑⲟⲛ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲉⲓⲙⲏⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲣⲁⲧ ⲉⲛⲁⲁϣⲱϥ **2** ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲡⲇⲏϫⲉⲓⲟⲩⲣⲥⲟⲥ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲧⲏⲣϥ ϥⲧⲉⲗⲏⲗ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲡⲉϥϩⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ **3** ⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϥ ⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲉⲙⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲁⲩⲧⲉϩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲥⲁⲣ ⲁⲣⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲁϥⲣ̅ⲕⲟⲥⲙⲓ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲁⲩ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲙ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲉⲓⲓⲁⲁⲓϥⲱⲥ ⲁϥⲡⲱⲣϫ ⲡⲏⲁϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲁⲉⲁⲩ ⲉⲧϩⲫⲓϫⲱϥ̅ ⲁϥⲧⲁϫⲣⲁϥ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲧⲥ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲣϫ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲍⲱⲟⲛ ⲉⲧⲙⲁϩⲉ ϩⲓϫⲱϥ ⳉⲙ ⲡϥⲟⲩⲁϩⲥⲁϩⲏⲉ ⲁϥⲧⲁ ϣⲟⲩ ⲁⲧⲟⲩⳉⲱⲡⲉ· ⲑⲁⲗⲁⲥⲥⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲍⲱⲟⲛ ⲉⲧⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧϥϭⲁⲙ ⲁϥⲥⲃⲧⲟⲧⲟⲩ ⲁϥⲁⲧ ⲡⲟⲩ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ· **4** ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲏ ⲣⲟⲩ ⲡⲉⲧⲥⲁⲧⲡ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧ ⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲡⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉϥϭⲓϫ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲉⲧⲛⲁ ⲛⲟⲩ ⲁϥⲣ̅ⲡⲗⲁⲥⲥⲁ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲛ̅ⲉⲛⲓⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧϥϩⲓⲕⲱⲛ· **5** ⲡⲁϫⲉϥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲡ̅ϯⳉⲉ ϭⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ϫⲉ ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ⲧⲁⲏⲟ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⲛ̅ϩⲓⲕⲱⲛ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲡⲛ̅ⲉⲓⲛⲉ· ⲁ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲧⲁⲏⲟ ⲡⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲟⲧⳉⲁⲩⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲥϩⲓⲙⲉ ⲁϥⲧⲁⲛⲁⲩ· **6** ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ϭⲉ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲧⲁⲣⲉϥϫⲁ ⲕⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁϥⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲩ ⲁϥⲥⲙⲟⲩ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲡⲁϫⲉϥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ⲉⲩⲧⲉ ⲧⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ⲁϣⲉⲓ̈ⲧⲉ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲙⲁϩ ⲡⲏⲁϩ· **7** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲓⲓⲟ ϭⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁ ⲛ̅ ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲣ̅ⲕⲟⲥⲙⲓ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⳉⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲛϩⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲉⲛⲁ ⲡⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲇⲉ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩϥ ⲁⲛ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲉⲁϥⲣ̅ⲕⲟⲥⲙⲓ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⳉⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲓⲓϩⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲉⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩ ⲁϥⲣⲉϣⲉ **8** ⲉⲩⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲛ ϭⲉ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲟ ⲛ̅ⲛⲓⲥⲙⲁⲧ ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ϯ‐ⲡⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲓ ⲁⲡϥⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲣⲁⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲧⲛ̅ϭⲁⲙ ⲧⲏⲣⲥ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩⲱⲃ ⲁⲫⲱⲃ ⲛ̅ⲧⲇⲓ ⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩⲛⲏ

**Chapter XXXIV**

**1** ⲡⲉⲣⲅⲁⲧⲏⲥ ⲉⲧⲛⲁⲏⲟⲩϥ ⳉⲁⲣⲉϥϫⲓ ⲡⲁⲉⲓⲕ ⲙ̅ⲡϥϩⲱⲃ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲡⲁⲣⲣⲏⲥⲓⲁ ⲡⲉⲧϩⲁⲣϣ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲃⲏⲗ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙⲁⲣⲉϥϥⲓⲉⲧϥ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲡⲉⲧϯ‐ϩⲱⲃ ⲛⲉϥ **2** ⲥϣⲉ ϭⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲏ ⲁⲟⲩⲣⲁⲧ ⲁⲣ︦ⲡⲉⲧⲏⲁ ⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲁ ⲡⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲥⲁⲣ ⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ **3** ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⲛⲉⲛ ϫⲉ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲡϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡϥⲃⲉⲕⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲙ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁϯ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲉ ⲡⲟⲩⲉ ⲕⲁ ⲧⲁ ⲛⲉϥϩⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ **4** ϥϯ ⲟⲩⲣⲁⲧ ϭⲉ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲉⲁⲛⲣ̅ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲁⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲛ̅ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲣⲡⲟⲥ ⲏ ⲉⲛ ⲃⲏⲗ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩⲱⲃ ⲛⲓϫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲥⲁⲑⲟⲛ **5** ⲙⲁⲣⲉ ⲡⲛ̅ϣⲟⲩ ϣⲟⲩ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲛ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲣⲏⲥⲓⲁ ⳉⲱ ⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲡ̅ϭⲏⲧϥ ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩⲩ ⲡⲟⲧⲁⲥⲥⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ϯϩⲧⲏⲛ ⲁⲡⲓⲙⲓⲉⲓϣⲉ ⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲡ̅ⲁⲡⲡⲉⲗⲟⲥ ⲛ̄ⲧⳉⲉ ⲉ[ⲧ]ⲟⲩ ⲁϩⲉ ⲁⲣⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲉⲩⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϥ …

[ⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ …]

*[At this point, there are 5 pages missing from the manuscript.]*

**Chapter XLII**

… ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲁⲩⲫⲱⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲥⲛⲟ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧⲁⲍⲓⲥ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲧⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ· **3** ⲉⲁⲩϫⲓ ϭⲉ ⲛ̄ ϩⲉⲙⲡⲁⲣⲁⲡⲡⲉⲗⲓⲁ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲧⲱⲧ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲛⲁⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ︦ⲥ︦ ⲉⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲡⲓⲥ ⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲡϣⲉϫⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϫⲱⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲩⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲉⲩⲣ̅ ⲁⲅⲅⲉⲗⲓⲍⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ̅ⲣ̅ⲣⲟ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ϫⲉ ⲥⲛⲏⲟⲩ **4** ⲁⲩⲣ︦ⲕⲏⲣⲩⲥ ⲥⲉ ϭⲉ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲡⲟⲗⲓⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲭⲱⲣⲁ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲏⲁⲧϩⲓⲥⲧⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛⲟⲩ ⲁⲡⲁⲣⲭⲏ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲇⲟⲕⲓⲙⲁⲍⲉ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲉⲡⲓⲥⲕⲟⲡⲟⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲛⲇⲓⲁⲕⲟⲛⲟⲥ ⲛⲉⲧ ⲛⲁⳉⲣ̅ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲉⲩⲉ **5** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲫⲱⲃ ⲛⲉ ⲟⲩⲃⲣ̅ⲣⲉ ⲉⲙⲡⲉ ⲛⲁϥⲥⲏⳉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⳉⲁⲧϩⲓ ⲛ̄ϩⲁϩ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲉⲡⲓⲥⲕⲟⲡⲟⲥ ϩⲓ ⲇⲓⲁⲕⲟ ⲛⲟⲥ· ⲧⲅⲣⲁⲫⲏ ⲅⲁⲣ ϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲁⲥ ⲛ̅ϯⳉⲉ ϫⲉ ϯⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲕⲁⲧϩⲓ ⲥⲧⲁ ⲛⲟⲩⲉⲡⲓⲥⲕⲟⲡⲟⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩⲛⲏ ⲁⲟⲧ ⲛⲟⲩ ⲇⲓⲁⲕⲟⲓⲓⲟⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ

**Chapter XLIII**

**1** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲟ̅ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲙⲁⲓ̈ϩⲉ ϫⲉ ⲛⲉ ⲧⲁⲩⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲣ̅ϩⲱⲃ ⲛ̅ϯ ⲙⲓⲡⲉ ⳉⲙ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡ ⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲁⲩ̅ⲕⲁⲧϩⲓⲥⲧⲁ ⲛ̄ ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣⳉⲁⲣⲡ ⲛ̅ϫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ϩⲟⲡⲟⲩ ⲡⲕⲉⲙⲁⲕⲁⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲙⲱⲩ̈ⲥⲏⲥ ⲡⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲏⲉⲓ ⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲁ ϣⲟⲩ ⲛⲉϥ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲁϥⲥⲁⳉⲟⲩ ⲁϩⲉⲛϫⲟⲩⲙⲉ ⲉⲩⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲟⲩⲁϩⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱϥ ϭⲉ ⲡⲕⲉⲥⲉⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲟⲫⲏ ⲧⲏⲥ ⲉⲩⲣⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲏⲟ ⲙⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲁϥⲥⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲟⲩ· **2** ⲡⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲧⲁⲣⲉ ⲟⲩⲕⲱϩ ⲉⲓ ⲁⲧⲙⲏⲧⲉ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲟⲩⲓ̈ⲉⲓⲃⲉ ⲉⲁⲩⲣ︦ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲁⲍⲉ ϭⲉ ⲙ̅ⲯⲩⲗⲏ ϫⲉ ⲉⳉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲧⲉⲧⲏⲁϣⲙ̅ⲉϣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉⲏ ⲉⲧ ⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲁϥⲟⲩⲁϩⲥⲁϩⲏⲉ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲏⲁⲩⲥ ⲡ̅ⲁⲣⲭⲱⲛ ⲡ̅ⲙ̅ⲅⲯⲩⲗⲏ ⲁⲧⲟⲩⲉⲓⲓⲉ ⲛⲉϥ ⲡ̅ϩⲉⲏϭⲉⲣⲱⲃ ⲉⲡⲣⲉⲛ ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲯⲩⲗⲏ ⲧⲯⲩⲗⲏ ⲥⲏⳉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲁϥ ϫⲓⲧⲟⲩ ⲁϥⲙⲁⲣⲟⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁϥⲧⲁ ⲃⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲡ̅ⲝⲟⲩⲣ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲁⲣⲭⲱⲛ· ⲁϥⲕⲁⲩⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲥⲕⲏⲛⲏ ⲏ̅ⲧ ⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲧⲣⲁ ⲡⲉⲍⲁ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ **3** ⲁϥϩⲱϫⲡ ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲕⲏⲛⲏ ⲁϥⲧⲟⲩⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ ⲣⲟⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲧⳉⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϭⲉⲣⲱⲃ· **4** ⲡⲁϫⲉϥ ⲛⲉⲩ ϫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲥⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲧⲯⲩⲗⲏ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲥϭⲉ ⲣⲱⲃ ⲛⲁϯⲟⲩⲟⲩ ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉⲧⲁ ⲡ ⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲥⲁⲧⲡⲥ ⲁⲣ︦‐ⲟⲩⲓⲉⲓⲃⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁϣⲙ̅ϣⲉ ⲛⲉϥ **5** ⲧⲁⲣⲉ ϩⲓ ⲧⲁⲩⲉ ϭⲉ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲁϥⲙⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲁⲡⲓ̅ⲛ̅ⲗ︦ ⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲡⲓⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲃⲁ ⲡ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲁϥⲧⲉⲃⲟ ⲛ̅ⲁⲣ ⲭⲱⲛ ⲁⲧⲥⲯⲣⲁⲅⲓⲥ ⲁϥⲟⲩ ⲉⲓⲓ ⲁⲧⲥⲕⲏⲓⲓⲏ ⲛ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲣⲉ ⲁⲩⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ϭⲉⲣⲱⲃ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲩϭ̅ⲛ̅ ⲡϭⲉⲣⲱⲃ ⲛ̅ⲁⲁⲣⲱⲛ ⲟⲩⲙⲟⲛⲟⲛ ⲉⲁϥϯⲟⲩⲟⲩ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲉⲁϥϯ ⲏⲁⲣⲡⲟⲥ· **6** ⲟ̅ ϭⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲛ̅ⲥⲓⲓⲏ ⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲣ︦ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲏ ⲛⲁϥⲥⲁⲩ ⲛⲉ ⲉⲛ ϫⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲛⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲥ︦ⲉ̅ ϥⲥⲩⲏⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϣⲁ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ϫⲛ̅ⲛⲉ ⲡⲱⲣϫ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲓ̅ⲏ̅ⲗ︦ ⲁϥⲣ̅ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲧϥϫⲓⲉⲁⲩ ϭⲉ ⲡⲣⲉⲛ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲓⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧϥ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲱϥ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ϣⲁ ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ϩⲁⲙⲏⲛ:

**Chapter XLIV**

**1** ⲡ̅ⲁⲡⲟ ⲥⲧⲟⲗⲟⲥ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩⲉ ⲁⲩⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲛ̅ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ︦ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϯⲧⲱⲛ ⲛⲁ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲣⲉⲏ ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲥⲕⲟⲡⲟⲥ **2** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ϯⲁⲓⲧⲓⲁ ϭⲉ ⲁⲩϫⲓ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲉϥϫⲡⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲕⲁⲧϩⲓⲥⲧⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩϫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲩϯ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ⲛ̅ ⲥⲟⲟⲩ ϫⲉⲏⲁ ⲁⲥ ⲁϣⲁ ϩⲉⲏϩⲁⲉⲓⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲕⲁⲧⲉ ⲁϩⲉⲏⲕⲉⲕⲉⲩⲉ ⲛⲁϫⲡⲉ ⲛⲉⲩ ϩⲉⲛⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲉⲁⲩⲣ︦ⲇⲟⲕⲓⲙⲁⲍⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲥⲉϫⲓ ⲧⲟⲩⲗⲓⲧⲟⲩⲣⲅⲓⲁ **3** ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ︦ⲕⲁⲑⲓⲥⲧⲁ ⲇⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ⲡ̅ ⲓⲓⲉⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲟⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲏⲕⲉ ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲡ̅ⲥⲱⲧⲡ ⲉⲁ ⲧⲉⲕⲕⲗⲏ ⲥⲓⲁ ⲧⲏⲣⲥ ⲣ︦ⲥⲩⲛⲉⲩⲇⲟⲕⲉⲓ ⲛⲉⲙⲉⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲁⲩϣⲙ̅ϣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟϩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲣⲉⳉϥ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ϫⲓⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲉⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⳉⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲛⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲧⲛ̅ϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⲉⲛ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲛ ⲡⲉ ⲁϯⲏ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲧⲗⲓⲧⲟⲩⲣ ⲅⲉⲓⲁ **4** ⲟⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲉⲉϥ ⲉⳉⲱⲡⲉ ϭⲉ ⲁⲛϣϥⲁϯⲕⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩ ⲧⲁⲗⲟ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲇⲱⲣⲟⲛ ⲛ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲥⲕⲟⲡⲟⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ **5** ϩⲉⲛⲙⲁⲕⲁⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉⲥ ⲃⲩⲧⲉⲣⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲁⲩϫⲱⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲕⲟⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁⲩ ⲡ̅ⲕⲁⲧⲉ ⲉⲩϫⲏⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̄ ⲕⲁⲣⲡⲟⲥ ⲛⲁⲩⲣ̅ϩⲏⲱⲱϩⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲉⲛ ⲙⲏⲡⲱⲥ ⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲡⲁⲛⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲧⲟⲡⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲑⲙ̅ⲥⲁⲩ ⲛ̄ϩⲏⲧϥ **6** ⲧⲛ̅ ⲡⲟ ⲥⲁⲣ ϫⲉ ⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲛⲉ ϩⲉⲛϩⲁⲉⲓⲡⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲧϣⲱⲧ ⲛⲉ ⲉⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲡⲟⲗⲓⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲕⲁⲗⲱⲥ ⳉⲙ̄ ⲡϣⲙ̅ϣⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲙ̅ⲡϣⲁ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ

**Chapter XLV**

**1** ⲛ̅ⲥⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲧⲱⲧⲛⲉ ϩⲉⲛⲙⲁⲓ̈ϯⲧⲱⲛ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ⲣⲉϥⲕⲱϩ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲛⲉⲧ ϫⲓ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲡⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ **2** ⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲁⲛ̄ⲥⲣⲁⲫⲏ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲓⲓⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲁⲩϫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ **3** ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲩⲡⲉ ϫⲥ ⲙⲛ̄‐ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲡ̅ⲁⲇⲓⲕⲟⲓⲓ ⲟⲩⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̅‐ⳉⲧⲁⲣ ⲧⲣⲉ ⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲟⲩ ⲧⲉⲧ ⲙⲁϭ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲥ ⲉⲛ ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ⲁϩⲉⲛ ϩⲁⲉⲛⲓⲉ ⲉⲩⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ϯ ϩⲉⲛ ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ **4** ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲁⲩⲱⲗ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲁϩⲟⲩⲛ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲁⲛⲟⲙⲟⲥ ⲁⲩϯⲕ‐ⲱⲛⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ϩⲓⲧⲡ̅ ⲡⲉⲧ ϫⲁⳉⲙⲉ ⲁⲩⲙⲁⲩⲧⲟⲩ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲙ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲁⲛⲟⲙⲟⲥ ⲁⲩϣⲱⲡ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲕⲱϩ ⲛ̅ϫⲓⲏϭⲁⲛⲥ **5** ⲁⲩϥⲓ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϫⲱⲣⲉ· **6** ⲟ︦ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲁϫⲟⲟϥ ⲡ̅ⲥⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲙⲏ ⲛⲁⲩⲧⲱⲕⲉ ⲡ̅ⲇⲁⲛⲓⲏⲗ ⲁⲡϣⲏⲓ̈ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲣ̅ϩⲛⲱⲱϩⲉ ϩⲏⲧϥ̅ ⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ· **7** ⲛ ⲁⲛⲁ ⲛⲓⲁⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲁⲍⲁⲣⲓⲁⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲙⲓ ⲍⲁⲏⲗ ⲙⲏ ⲛⲁⲩϩⲉⲕⲟⲩ ⲁⲡ ⲕⲁⲙⲉⲓⲛⲟⲥ ⲛ̄ⲥⲉⲧⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧϣⲙϣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲁϭ ⲛ̅ ϣⲙ̅ϣⲉ ⲉⲧⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲧⲙ̅-ⲡⲉⲧ ϫⲁⲥⲉ· ⲛⲉⲥⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ϯⳉⲉ ⲉⲓⲁ ⲛⲓⲙ ϭⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲁϩⲣ̅ ⲛⲉⲓ̅ ϩⲉⲛⲙ̅ⲥ̅ⲧⲟⲩ ⲓⲉ ⲉⲩϫⲏⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲑⲁⲩ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲁⲩⲧⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲥ̅ ⲟⲩⲛⲟⲧⲏⲥ ⲛ̅ϯⲁⲓ̈ⲉⲓ ϩⲱⲥ ⲧⲉ ⲥⲉⲑ̅ⲙ̅ⲕⲟ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ ⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩ ⲙⲓⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲏⲧ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲉⲩⲥⲁⲩⲓⲓⲉ ⲉⲛ ϫⲉ ⲡⲉⲧϫⲁⲥⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲙⲓⳉⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲛⲁⳉ ⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧϣⲙ̅ϣⲉ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩ ⲥⲩⲛⲉⲓⲇⲛⲥⲓⲥ ⲉⲥⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲙ̅ⲓⲡϥⲣⲉⲛ ⲉϥⳉⲛ̅ ⲉⲁⲩ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲱϥ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ϣⲁ ⲁⲡⲏϩⲉ ⲛ̄ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ϩⲁⲙⲏ̅: **8** ⲡⲉⲧⲣ̅ϩⲩⲡⲟⲙⲉⲓⲛⲉ ⲇⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲛⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲕⲗⲏⲣⲟⲛⲟⲙⲓ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲉⲁⲩ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ⲁⲩϫⲓⲥⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲥⳉⲉⲓ̈ⲧⲟⲩ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡ ⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲣ̅ⲡⲙⲉⲩⲉ ϣⲁ ⲛⲓⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ·

**Chapter XLVI**

**1** ⲥϣⲉ ϭⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲓⲓ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲥⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲧⲁϭⲛⲉ ⲁϩⲉⲛⲥⲙⲁⲧ ⲡ̅ϯⲙⲉⲓⲛⲉ **2** ϥⲥⲏⳉ ⲅⲁⲣ ϫⲉ ⲧⲱϭⲧⲏⲛⲉ ⲁⲛⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ϫⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲧⲱϭⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲥⲉⲛⲁ ⲧ︦ⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲟⲩ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲕⲉⲙⲁ ϫⲉ ⲙⲓⲓⲁ ⲣ︦ⲁⲧⲓⲁⲃⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲡ̅ⲁⲧⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲕⲏⲁⲣ︦ⲥⲱⲧⲡ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲥⲱⲧⲡ ⲕⲛⲁϭⲟⲟⲩϭ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲉⲧϭⲁⲩϭ· **4** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲧⲁϭ ⲛⲉ ϭⲉ ⲁⲛⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲥⲱⲧⲡ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲓⲓⲧⲉ· **5** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲟ̅ ⲁ ϯⲧⲱⲛ ⲛⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ⲧⲏⲛⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲏⲟⲩⲏⲥ ϩⲓ ⲡⲱⲣϫ ⲁⲟⲩ ⳉⲧⲁⲣⲧⲣⲉ ϩⲓ ⲡⲟⲗⲉ ⲙ ⲟⲥ **6** ⲙⲏ ⲟⲩⲏⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧ ⲉⲛ ⲡⲉⲧⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⲛⲉⲛ ϫⲉⲏ ⲟⲩⲭ︦ⲥ︦ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧ ⲉⲛ ⲡⲉⲧⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⲛⲉ̅ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧ ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲭⲁⲣⲓⲥ ⲡⲉⲧⲁⲩⲡⲁϩⲧϥ ⲁϫⲱⲛ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧⲱϩⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ︦ **7** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲟ ⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲏ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲗⲡ ⲡ̅ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲗⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲁⲍⲉ ⲟⲩ ⲃⲉ ⲡⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲙⲁ ⲙ̅ⲙⲓⲛ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁ ⲉⲡⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲩⲁⲡⲟⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⲛ̅ϯⲁⲓ̈ⲉⲓ ϩⲱⲥⲧⲉ ⲁⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲡⲱⲃⳉ ϫⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲏ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉⲗⲟⲥ ⲛ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲛ ⲉⲣⲏⲟⲩ· ⲁⲣⲓⲡⲙⲉⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ ϣⲉϫⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ **8** ⲁϥϫⲟⲟⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲓ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡ ⲥⲕⲁⲏⲇⲁⲗⲟⲛ ⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ ⲛⲉ ⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩⲥ ⲛⲉϥ ⲉⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲧⳉⲡⲁϥ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲣ̅ ⲥⲕⲁⲏⲇⲁⲗⲓⲍⲉ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲥⲡⲉⲓ ⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲛⲉϥ ⲥⲉⲙⲟⲩⲣ ⲟⲧⲱⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲓⲕⲉ ⲁⲡϥⲙⲉⲭϩ ⲥⲉⲁⲙⲥϥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲑⲁⲗⲁⲥⲥⲁ ⲡ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲧϥⳉⲁⲣⳉⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲥⲡⲉⲓ̅ **9** ⲁ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲭⲓⲥⲙⲁ ⳉⲁⲣⳉⲣⲉ ϩⲁϩ ⲁϥϯⲙⲉⲏⲁϩ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲛ̅ϩⲁϩ ⲁϥⲣ̅ ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉⲡϣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲏⲧⲥⲛⲟ· ⲁϥ ϯⲗⲩⲡⲏ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲁⲩϭⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲇⲉⲏⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ·

**Chapter XLVII**

**1** ϫⲓ ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲗⲏ ⲙ̅ⲡⲁⲩⲗⲟⲥ ⲡⲙⲁⲕⲁⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲁⲡⲟⲥⲧⲟⲗⲟⲥ **2** ϫⲉ ⲛⲁⲉⲡⲥⳉⲉⲓ̈ ⲟ̅ ⲛⲏⲧⲏⲉ ⲛ̅ ⳉⲁⲣⲡ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲣⲭⲏ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲩⲁⲅⲅⲉ ⲗⲓⲟⲛ **3** ⲉⲁϥⲥⳉⲉⲓ̈ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲛⲁ ⲙⲓⲉ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲡ̅ⲕ̅ⲱ̅ⲥ̅ ⲉⲧⲃⲏⲧϥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲕⲏⲫⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲁⲡⲟⲗⲗⲱ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣⲓⲕⲉ ⲁϩⲉ̅ ϩⲁⲉⲛⲓⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲉⲧⲙ̅ ⲙⲟ **4** ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲡⲣⲓⲕⲉ ⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲙⲟ ⲟⲩⲡⲁⲃⲉ ⳉⲏⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲁϥⲉⲉϥ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲛⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣⲓⲕⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲥⲉ ϩⲉⲛⲁⲡⲟⲥⲧⲟⲗⲟⲥ ⲉⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲟⲩⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲥⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲇⲟⲕⲓⲙⲁⲍⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧⲟⲩ· **5** ϯⲛⲟⲩ ⲇⲉ ϯϩⲧⲏⲧⲏⲉ ϫⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲁϩ ⲡⲱⲥⳉ ⲧⲏⲛⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁϥϭϫⲃⲉ ⲡⲣⲉⲛ ⲡ̅ⲧⲉⲧⲡ̅ⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲧⲥⲉⲙⲛⲟⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲉⲧⲡ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲃⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ⲥⲁⲛ **6** ⲟⲩϣⲗⲁϥ ⲡⲉ ⲛⲁⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ϣⲗⲁϥ ⲡⲉ ⲉϥⲙ̅ⲡϣⲁ ⲉⲛ ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲉⲧ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲁⲧⲟⲩⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲁⲧⲉⲕ ⲕⲗⲏⲥⲓⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲕⲟⲣⲡⲓⲑⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲧⲁϫⲣⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ϫⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⳉⲁⲣⲡ ϫⲉ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲁⲍⲉ ϭⲉ ⲛⲉⲥ ⲡⲣⲉⲥⲃⲩⲧⲉⲣⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲟⲩⲣⲱ ⲙⲉ ⲏ ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲥⲛⲟ **7** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲓⲥⲁ ⲓ̈ⲧ ⲛⲁϥⲡⲱϩ ⲉⲛ ϣⲁⲣⲁⲛ ⲟⲩⲁ ⲉⲉⲧⲏⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ϣⲁ ϩⲉⲏⲕⲉ ⲕⲉⲩⲉ ⲉⲩⲡⲁⲥⳉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁ︦ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ϩⲱⲥⲧⲉ ⲁⲧⲟⲩ ⲣ̅‐ⲡⲕⲉϫⲓⲟⲩⲁ ⲁⲡⲣⲉⲛ ⲙ̅ⲡϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲉⲧⲡ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲑⲏⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲉⲓⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲡⲁϭ ⲛ̅ϭⲓⲛⲇⲩⲛⲟⲥ ⲁϫⲛ̄ ⲧⲏⲛⲉ·

**Chapter XLVIII**

**1** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ϥⲓ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ϭⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲙⲏⲧⲉ ⲡ̅ϭⲗⲁⲙ· ⲧⲛ̅ⲡⲁⳉⲧⲛⲉ ϩⲁⲣⲉⲧϥ ⲙ̅ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲧⲛ̅ⲣⲓⲙⲉ ⲉⲛⲥⲁⲡ ⲥ̅ⲡ̅ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ϫⲁϥⲛⲁⲕⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϥϩⲱⲧⲡ ⲁⲣⲁⲛ ϥⲧⲉϩⲁⲛ ⲁⲣⲉⲧⲛⲉ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲧⲛⲅⲱⲅⲏ ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲙⲁⲓ̈ⲥⲁⲛ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲉⲙⲛⲟⲥ **2** ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲧⲉ ⲧⲡⲩⲗⲏ ⲛ̅ⲧⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟ ⲉⲩⲛⲏ ⲉϥⲡⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲡ ⲱⲡⳉ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧⲥⲥⲏⳉ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲉⲛ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲙ̅ⲡⲩⲗⲏ ⲡ̅ⲧ ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩⲛⲏ ϫⲁⲓ̈ⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲟⲩ ⲧⲁⲣ̀ⲉⲝⲟⲙⲟ ⲗⲟⲅⲉⲓ ⲙ̅ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ **3** ⲧⲉⲓ̈ ⲧⲉ ⲧ ⲡⲩⲗⲏ ⲙ̅ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲡⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲛⲉⲧⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲥ **4** ⲉϩⲁϩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲩⲗⲏ ⲟⲩⲏⲛ ⲧⲉⲓ̅ ⲧⲉ ⲧⲡⲩⲗⲏ ⲉⲧⳉⲙ̅ ⲡ̅ⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲧⲉⲧⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩ ⲛⲏ· ⲁⲟⲩ ϩⲉⲛⲙⲁⲕⲁⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲛⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧⲁϩⲉⲓ̅ ⲁⳉⲟⲩ︦ ⲡ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲥ ⲁⲩⲥⲁⲩⲧⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲓⲛⲟⲩⲫⲟ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉ ⲉⲩϫⲱⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ϩⲱⲃ ⲛⲓⲙ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩ ⲛⲏ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⳉⲧⲁⲣⲧⲣⲉ· **5** ⲙⲁⲣⲉ ⲡ ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲥ ⲡⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̄ⲇⲩⲛⲁⲧⲟⲥ ⲁϫⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲅⲛⲱⲥⲓⲥ ϥⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲡ̅ⲥⲟ ⲯⲟⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲁⲕⲣⲓⲥⲓⲥ ⲛ̅ϣⲉ ϫⲉ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉϥϩⲃⲏ ⲟⲩⲉ· **6** ⲁⲥⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲑ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲓ ⲁϥ ⲛ̅ϯⳉⲉ ϩⲟⲥⲟⲛ ⲉϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲡⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ϥⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ ϣⲓⲛⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲧϥⲛⲁϥⲣⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧϥ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲧⲁⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ

**Chapter XLIX**

**1** ⲉⲩⲛ̅ⲧⲉϥ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅· ⲙⲁⲣⲉϥⲉⲓ ⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲁϩ ⲥⲁϩⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ **2** ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲛ̅ϭⲁⲙ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲁϣⲉϫⲉ ⲁⲧⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲓⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ **3** ⲏ̅ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲓⲁⳉ ⲧⲉⲩⲟ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲓⲓⲁϭ ⲙ̅ⲡⲥⲁ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ **4** ⲡϫⲓⲥⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲛ ⲛⲁϫⲓⲧ ⲛⲉ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲛⲁⳉⲧⲉⲩⲁϥ **5** ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲧⲱϭⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ⲁⲡ ⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ϩⲱⲃⲥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁϫⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉⲓϣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁ ⲃⲉ· ⳉⲁⲣⲉ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ϥⲓ ⳉⲁ ⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⳉⲁⲣⲉⲥϩⲣⲁϣ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⳉⲛ̅ ϩⲱⲃ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲙ̅ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϣⲱ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϫⲁⲥⲓϩ ⲏⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ⲧⲉ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲡⲱⲣϫ ⲙⲁⲣⲉ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲣ̅ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲁⲍⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲉ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲣ̅‐ϩⲱⲃ ⲛⲓⲙ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲛⲁ ⲛⲥⲡⲉⲓ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ϫⲱⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲁϫⲛ̄ ⲧⲁⲅⲁ ⲡⲏ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲗⲉⲓ ⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲉⲓⲓⲉϥ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ· **6** ⲛⲁ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ϣⲁⲡⲛⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲛ̄ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲁ ⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲛ̅ⲧⲉϥⲥ ⲁⳉⲟⲧ̅ ⲁⲣⲁⲛ ⲁϥϯ ⲡϥⲥⲛⲁϥ ⳉⲁⲣⲁⲛ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧϥⲥⲁⲣⲝ ⳉⲁ ⲧ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲣⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧϥⲯⲩⲭⲱⲏ ⳉⲁ ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲯⲩⲭⲏ·

**Chapter L**

**1** ⲧⲉ ⲧ̅ⲏ̅ⲛⲟ ⲛⲁⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ⲁⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲧⲉ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲙⲁⲓ̈ϩⲉ ⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ ⲙⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲛ̅ϣⲉϫⲉ ⲁⲧⲥⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲧⲉ ⲗⲉⲓⲟⲥ **2** ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲡ̅ϭⲁⲙ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲛ̅ⲧⲟⲩϭⲛ̅ⲧϥ ⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲥ ⲉⲓⲙⲏⲧⲓ ⲁⲛⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲛⲁⲧⲟⲩⲙⲡϣⲁ· ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲡ ⲥ̅ⲡ̅ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲁⲓⲧⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡϥⲛⲁⲉ ϫⲁⲩⲛⲁϭⲡ̅ⲧⲓⲓⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲣⲓⲕⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲣⲱⲙⲉ **3** ⲛ̅ⲅⲉⲛⲉⲁ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲁⲇⲁⲙ ϣⲁ ⲡⲟ ⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲁⲩⲟⲩⲉⲓⲛⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲛⲉⲧⲁϩϫⲱⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⲭⲭⲁⲣⲓⲥ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁϥϫⲓⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲡⲙⲁ ⲡ̅ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲣⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁⲅⲟⲩⲱⲛϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡϭⲱⲗ̅ⲡ̅ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲣ̅ⲣⲟ ⲙ̅ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅· **4** ϥⲥⲏⳉ ⲅⲁⲣ ϫⲉ ⲃⲱⲕ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲛⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲙⲓⲟ̅ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⳉⲏⲙ ϣⲁⲧⲥⲟⲩⲉⲓ ⲛⲉ ⲛ̄ϭⲓ ⲧⲁⲟⲣⲅⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲁⲛⲟⲩⲕⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ϯⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲡⲙⲉⲩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲉⲧⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲧⲁⲧⲟⲩⲛ̅ⲥ̅ ⲧⲏⲛⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲫⲟⲥ **5** ⲛⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ϩⲉⲛⲙⲁⲕⲁⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲛⲁⲙⲉⲣ̅ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ⲁⲡϣⲁⲣ̅ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩ ⲁϩⲥⲁϩⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧϩⲟⲙⲟⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲁⲧⲟⲩⲕⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲏ̅ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ· **6** ϥⲥⲏⳉ ⲅⲁⲣ ϫⲉ ϩⲉⲛⲙⲁⲕⲁⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲛⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩⲕⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛⲟⲩ ⲁⲛⲟⲙⲓⲁ ⲙⲏ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩϩⲱⲃⲥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲟⲩⲛⲁⲃⲉ· ⲟⲩⲙⲁ ⲕⲁⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲛⲁⲱⲡ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲉ̅ ⲟⲩⲇⲉ ⲙⲛ̅‐ⲕⲣⲁϥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲡⲁ ⲓ̅ϭⲉ **7** ⲛⲁ ⲡⲓⲙⲁⲕⲁⲣⲓⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲁϫⲛ̄ ⲛⲉⲧⲁ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲥⲁⲧⲡⲟⲩ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲓ̅ⲥ︦ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲛ̅ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲱϥ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ϣⲁ ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ϩⲁⲙⲏⲛ

**Chapter LI**

**1** ⲙ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲁⲡⲧⲱⲙⲁ ϭⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲛⲃⲱⲏ ⲡ̅ϩⲏⲧⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲉⲧⲁⲛⲉⲩⲉ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ ⳉⲧⲁⲣⲧⲣⲉ ⲡ̅ϩⲉⲛϩⲁⲉⲓⲛⲉ ⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲉⲧϯⲟⲩⲃⲏⲛⲥ ⲙⲁⲣⲡ̅ⲥⲁⲡⲥ̅ⲡ̅ ⲁⲧⲟⲩⲏⲁⲩⲉ ⲛⲉⲡ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ· ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲇⲉ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩⲉ ⲁⲛ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ︦ⲁⲣⲭⲏ ⲅⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ϯⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲓⲡⲱⲣϫ ⲥϣⲉ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲁⲙⲉⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲧⲛⲁϥⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲛ̅ϩⲉⲗⲡⲓⲥ ⳉⲓ ⲟⲩⲥⲁⲡ· **2** ⲛⲉⲧ ⲣ̅ⲡⲟⲗⲓⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲡⲱ ⲱϩⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⳉⲁⲣⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲡ̅ⲧⲁⲩ ⲁⲙ̅ⲕⲁϩ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲛⲉⲧ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲩⲟⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲇⲉ ⳉⲁⲣⲟⲟⲩ ⲧⲁϫⲁⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲛⲓ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲡ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲡⲧⲱⲧ ⲛ̄ϩⲏⲧ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲉⲉϥ ⲁⲧⲟⲟⲧⲛⲉ ⲕⲁⲗⲱⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ϫⲇⲓ ⲏⲁⲓⲱⲥ **3** ⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲱ ⲙⲉ ⲁⲣ︦ⲉⲝⲟⲙⲟⲗⲟⲅⲉⲓ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉϥ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲡ̅ⳉⲁⲧ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲛ̅ⳉⲁⲧ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ϭⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲁⲍⲉ ⲁⳉⲧⲙ̅ ⲙⲱⲩ̈ⲥⲏⲥ ⲡⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁ ⲡⲟⲩϩⲉⲡ ⲟⲩⲱⲛϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ **4** ⲁⲩⲃⲱⲕ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲉⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉ ⲉⲩⲁⲛⳉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲙⲟⲩ ⲡⲉⲧⲛⲁ ⲙⲁⲏⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ· **5** ⲫⲁⲣⲁϩⲱ̅ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡϥⲥⲧⲣⲁⲧⲉⲩⲙⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ ϩⲏⲅⲟⲩⲙⲉⲛⲟⲥ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲕⲏ ⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲁⲣⲙⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲧⲁ ⲗⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲛⲁⲩⲱⲙⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲉ ⲣⲩⲑⲣⲁ ⲑⲁⲗⲁⲥⲥⲁ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲁⲩⲧⲉ ⲏⲟ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ϩⲗⲉⲓ ⲉⲛ ⲉⲓⲙⲏⲧⲓ ϫⲉ ⲁ ⲓⲓⲟⲩϩⲏⲧ ⲛ̅ⲁⲧⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ ⳉⲁⲧ ⲁⲣⲁⲩ ⲙⲛ̅ⲡ̅ⲥⲉ ⲡⲧⲟⲩⳉⲓⲱ ⲡⲉ ϭⲉ ϩⲉⲛⲙⲉⲉⲓⲏⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ϩ ⲉ̅ ⲙⲁⲓ̈ϩⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲕⲏⲙⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲁⲙⲩ̈ ⲥⲏⲥ ⲡⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲏⲧⲉ·

**Chapter LII**

**1** ⲛ̅ⲥⲛⲏⲟⲩ ϥϫⲏⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϭⲉ ⲡ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲡ̅ϩⲱⲃ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲁⲟⲩ ϥⲣ̅ ⲭⲣⲉⲓⲁ ⲉⲛ ⲛ̅ϩⲗⲉⲓ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲉⲓⲙⲏⲧⲓ ⲁⲧⲟⲩⲣ̅ⲉⲝⲟⲙⲟⲗⲟ ⲡⲉⲓ ⲛⲉϥ· **2** ⲡⲁϫⲉⲓ ⲅⲁⲣ ϭⲉ ⲇⲁⲩ ⲉⲓⲇ ⲡⲥⲱⲧⲡ ϫⲉ ϯⲓⲓⲁⲣ̅ⲉⲍ ϩⲟⲙⲟⲗⲟⲅⲉⲓ ⲛⲉⲕ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ϥⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲉⲛⲉϥ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲙⲉⲥ ⲛ̅ⲃⲣ̅ⲣⲉ ⲉϥϫⲉ‐ⲧⲉⲡ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓ ⲉⲓⲃ ⲙⲁⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲙⲉ ⲛⲟ ⲥⲉⲣ̄ⲉⲩ ⲫⲣⲁⲛⲉ **3** ⲁⲟⲩ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ϣⲟⲩⲧ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲑⲩⲥⲓⲁ ⲛ̅ⲥⲙⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕ︦ⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲕϯ ⲛⲉⲕ ϣⲡⲱⲡ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧϫⲁⲥⲉ ⲕⲙⲉⲟⲩ︦ ⲧⲉ ⲁϩⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲟⲩⲃⲏⲓ̈ ⲙ̅ⲫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲕ︦ⲑⲗⲓⲯⲓⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ϯⲛⲁⲧⲟⲩ ϫⲁⲕ ⲕϯ‐ⲉⲁⲩ ⲛⲉⲓ̈· **4** ⲧⲑⲩⲥⲓ̈ⲁ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲙⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲡⲉ ⲟⲩⲡ̅ⲡ̅ⲁ̅ ⲉϥⲑ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲁⲉⲓⲧ·

**Chapter LIII**

**1** ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲩⲛⲡⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲛⲁⲙⲣ︦ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲕⲁⲗⲱⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲅⲣⲁⲫⲏ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲉⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲧⲉ ⲧⲡ̅ⲙⲟⲩϣⲧ ⲛ̅ϣⲉϫⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ· ⲁⲛⲥⳉⲉⲓ̈ ϭⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲡⲙⲉⲉⲩⲉ· **2** ⲧⲁⲣⲉ ⲙⲱⲩ̈ⲥⲏⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲃⲱⲕ ⲁϩ ⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲡⲧⲁⲩ ⲁϥⲣ̅‐ϩⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲟⲩⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ϩⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⳉⲓ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲛⲏ ⲥⲧⲉⲓⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲑⲃⲃⲓⲟ ⲡⲁϫⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲛⲉϥ ϫⲉ ⲃⲱⲕ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ϭⲗⲁⲙ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲓⲙⲁ ⲁ ⲡⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲉⲧⲁⲕⲛ̅ⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲕⲏⲙⲉ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲁⲛⲟⲙⲓ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲁ ⲛ̅ϭⲗⲁⲙ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⳉⲟ ⲉⲧⲁⲕϩⲁⲛϥ ⲁⲧⲟⲟⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲧⲁ ⲛⲟ ⲡⲉⲩ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲙⲉⲥ ⲟⲩϩⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲱⲧϩ: **3** ⲡⲁϫⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲛⲉϥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ϫⲟⲟⲥ ⲛⲉⲕ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩ ⲥⲁⲡ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲥⲛⲟ ⲉⲓ̈ϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ⲛⲟ ⲁⲡⲓⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲉⲥⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲛⲁⳉⲧⲙⲉⲭϩ ⲡⲉ ⲕⲁⲁⲧ ⲧⲁⲧⲉⲕⲁⲩ ⲧⲁϥⲱⲧ ⲡⲟⲩⲣⲉⲓⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲛ̅ⲧⲡⲉ ⲧⲁⲉⲉⲧⲏ ⲁⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲑⲛⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲙⲁⲓ̈ϩⲉ ⲉⲛⲁⲁϣⲱϥ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲡⲉⲓ̈ **4** ⲡⲁϫⲉ ⲙⲱⲩⲥⲏⲥ ϫⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲱⲣ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲕⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲙⲡⲓⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲏ̅ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ϥⲁⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓ ⲡϫⲟⲩⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲛⳉ· **5** ⲱ̅ ϯⲛⲁϭ ⲡ̅ⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲱ̅ ϯⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲧⲉⲗⲉⲓⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉ‐ⳉⲓ ⲟⲩⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⲉϥⲣ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲣⲏⲥⲓⲁⲍⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲛⲁϩⲣⲙ̅ ⲡϥϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲉϥⲧⲱⲃϩ ⲉϥⲕⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲙⲓⲉⲓϣⲉ ⲏ̅ ⲁϥⲁⲧϥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲟⲩ ⲟⲩϥ ⲓⲓⲉⲙⲉⲩ·

**Chapter LIV**

**1** ⲛⲓⲙ ϭⲉ ⲡⲉ ⲡ ϫⲱⲣⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲏⲛⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉ ⲡ ϣⲁⲛϩⲧⲏϥ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧϫⲏⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ **2** ⲙⲁⲣⲉϥϫⲟⲟⲥ ϫⲉ ⲉⲓⳉⲡⲉ ⲁⲣⲉ ⲟⲩⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ϩⲓ ϯⲧⲱⲛ ϩⲓ ⲡⲱⲣϫ ⲛⲁⳉⲱ ⲡⲉ ⲉⲧⲃⲏⲧ ϯⲛⲁⲥⲉϩⲱⲓ̈ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲧⲁⲃⲱⲕ ⲁⲡⲙⲁ ⲉⲧⲉϩ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲧⲁⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲙⲓⲉⲓϣⲉ ⲟⲩⲁϩ ⲥⲁϩⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲙⲟⲛⲟⲛ ⲙⲁⲣⲉ ⲡⲟϩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲣ︦ⲉⲓⲣⲡⲛⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉ ⲥⲃⲩⲧⲉⲣⲟⲥ ⲉⲧϩⲓϫⲱⲟⲩ **3** ⲉϥϣⲁ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ϥⲛⲁⲧⲉⲉⲥ ⲛⲉϥ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲉⲁⲩ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲙⲁ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲛⲁϣⲁⲡϥ ⲁⲣⲁϥ ⲡⲁⲡϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲕⲁϩ ⲧⲏⲣ̅ϥ̅ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡϥϫⲱⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ **4** ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ϭⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲛⲁⲉⲩⲉ ϭⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲣ̅ⲡⲟⲗⲓⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲡⲟⲗⲓⲧⲓⲁ ⲛ̅ⲧⲣ̅ϩⲧⲏⲥ

**Chapter LV**

**1** ϫⲉⲕⲁⲁⲥ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲉⲓⲛⲁⲉⲛⲓⲉ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲡⲁⲣⲁⲇⲓⲅⲙⲁ ⲧⲡ̅‐ⲛ̅ϩ ⲉⲑⲛⲟⲥ ϩⲁϩ ⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲣⲟ ϩⲓ ϩⲏⲅⲟⲩⲙⲉⲛⲟⲥ ⲧⲁⲣⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲛ̅ⲗⲟⲓⲙⲟⲥ ⲉ̅ⲓ︦ ⲁϫⲟⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲩ ϩⲉⲛⲭⲣⲏⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲁⲇⲓⲇⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲟⲩⲁ ⲉⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲡⲙⲟⲩ ϫⲁⲩⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩϩⲙⲉ ⲛⲟⲩⲡⲟ ⲗⲓⲧⲏⲥ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲟⲩⲥⲛⲁϥ ⲙ̅ ⲙⲓⲛ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ· ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉⲓϣⲉ ⲁⲩ ⲡⲱⲧ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲡⲟⲗⲓⲥ ϫⲡ̅ ⲓⲓⲟⲩⲣ̅ⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲁⲍⲉ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲟⲩⲟ· **2** ⲧⲡ̅ⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲁϩ ⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲉⲁⲩⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁϩⲉⲛⲥⲛⲟⲟϩ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧⲟⲩ ϫⲁⲩⲛⲁⲥⲱⲧ ϩⲉⲛⲕⲉⲕⲉⲩⲉ· ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉⲓϣⲉ ⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲁⲇⲓⲇⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩ ⲟⲩⲁ ⲉⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⲁⲩ ϫⲓ ⲧⲟⲩⲉⲥⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲧⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲛϩⲁⲉⲓⲛⲉ· **3** ϩⲁϩ ⲛ̄ⲥϩⲓⲙⲉ ⲉⲁⲩϭⲛ̅ϭⲁⲙ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̄ ⲧⲭⲁⲣⲓⲥ ⲙⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁⲩϫⲱⲏ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ϩ ⲉⲛⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϫⲱⲣⲉ **4** ⲓ̈ⲟⲩⲇⲉⲓⲑ ⲧⲙⲁⲕⲁⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲉⲡⲙ̅ ⲗⲁⳉⲉⲓ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲡⲟⲗⲓⲥ ⲁⲥⲧⲱⲃⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉⲥⲃⲩⲧⲉⲣⲟⲥ ⲁⲕⲁⲁⲥ ⲁⲉⲓ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲧⲛⲁⲣⲉⲙⲃⲟⲗⲏ ⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲁⲗⲗⲟⲫⲩⲗⲟⲥ **5** ⲁⲥⲣ︦ⲡⲁⲣⲁⲇⲓ ⲇⲟⲩ ϭⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲡⲕⲓⲛ ⲇⲩⲛⲟⲥ ⲁⲥⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲁ ⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲛ̅ⲧⲡⲟⲗⲓⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲁⲧⲡ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ϯ ϩⲟⲗⲟⲫⲉⲣⲛⲏⲥ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲧ ϭⲓϫ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲥϩⲓⲙⲉ· **6** ϩⲟⲙⲟⲓⲱⲥ ⲁⲛ ⲧⲕⲉⲁⲓⲥⲑⲏⲣ ⲧⲧⲉⲗⲉⲓⲟⲥ ⲁⲥⲧⲉⲉⲥ ⲁⲩⲕⲓⲛⲇⲩⲡⲟⲥ ϫⲁⲥⲛⲁⲧⲉⳉⲟⲩϫⲟ ⲫⲉⲑⲛⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓ̅ⲏ̅ⲗ︦ ⲉϥⲛⲁⲧⲉⲕⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲅⲁⲣ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲥⲛⲏⲥⲧⲉⲓⲁ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲡⲥⲑⲃⲃⲓⲟ ⲁⲥⲥⲁⲡⲥⲡ ⲡⲉⲧ ⲥⲁⲛⲧ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲕⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲛ̅ⲁⲓⲱⲛ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉϥ ⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲑ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲟ ⲛ̅ⲧⲥ ⲯⲩⲭⲏ ⲁⲥⲛⲁϩⲙⲉ ⲡⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲁⲥⲧⲉⲉⲥ ⲉⲧⲃⲏⲧϥ·

**Chapter LVI**

**1** ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ϭⲉ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩⲛⲉ ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ ϣⲗⲏⲗ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⳉⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲛ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ϫⲁⲩⲛⲁⲧⲉ ⲡⲉⲩ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲉⲓⲕⲏⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲑ︦ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲟ ⲁⲧⲟⲩⲣ̅ϩ ⲩ̈ⲡⲟⲧⲁⲥⲥⲉ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲉⲛ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲡⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁϥⲛⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲡⲉⲩ ⲛ̅ϯⳉⲉ ϭⲉ ⲟⲩⲣ̅ⲡ ⲙⲉⲉⲩⲉ ⲉϥϫⲏⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲕⲁⲣ ⲡⲟⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲛⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϣⲁⲛ ϩⲧⲏϥ ⲛⲁϩⲣⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛⲉϥⲛⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ **2** ⲙⲁ ⲣⲛ̅ϣⲱⲡ ⲁⲣⲁⲛ ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⲁⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲉⲣⲏⲟⲩ ⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲥϯϩⲡⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡ ϣⲁ ⲥⲧⲱϭⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ⲁⲡⲟⲩ ⲱⳉⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ **3** ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⲛ̄ϯϩⲉ ϭⲉ ⲡϣⲉ ϫⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲁϥϯⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ϭⲓ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲛϥⲧⲉⲉⲧ ⲁⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲙⲟⲩ· **4** ⲡⲉⲧⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲟⲩⲁⳉϥ ⳉⲁⲣⲉϥϯⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛⲉϥ ⳉⲁⲣⲉϥⲣ̅ⲙⲁⲥⲧⲓⲅⲟⲩ ⲇⲉ ⲛ̅ϣⲏ ⲣⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉϥⲛⲁϣⲡϥ ⲁⲣⲁϥ· **5** ⲛⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲡⲁϫⲉϥ ⲛⲁϯ ⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉϥϫⲡⲓⲁⲉⲓ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲛⲁⲉ ⲡⲛⲏϩ ⲇⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁϥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉϥⲣ︦ⲛⲁ ⲃⲉ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϥⲧⲱϩⲥ ⲧⲁⲁⲡⲉ **6** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ϥϫⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲙⲁⲕⲁ ⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲉⲧⲁ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ϫⲡⲓⲁϥ ⲧⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲇⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲡⲁⲛ ⲧⲟⲕⲣⲁⲧⲱⲣ ⲙⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲁⲓⲧⲓ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲡⲉⲧⳉⲁⲣⲉϥ ⲙⲁⲭϩⲟⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ϥⲧⲉϩⲁⲩ ⲁⲣⲉ ⲧⲟⲩ **7** ⳉⲁⲣⲉϥϣⲟⲩϭⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲉϥ ϭⲓϫ ⲧ̅ⲗ︦ϭⲟ ϥⲛⲁⲛⲁϩⲙⲉⲕ ⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲩ ⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲡ̅ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲕⲁⲛⲁⲅⲕⲏ ⲡⲙⲁⲫⲥⲁⳉϥ ⲇⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲡ ⲙⲛ̅-ⲡⲉ ⲑⲁⲩ ⲛⲁⳉϫⲱⲫ ⲁⲣⲁⲕ· **9** ϥⲛⲁϩ ⲙⲉⲕ ⲁⲡⲙⲟⲩ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲉⲃⲟⲩ ⲛⲉ ϥⲧⲟⲩϫⲁⲕ ⲁⲧⲥⲏϥⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲡⲟⲗⲉⲙⲟⲥ **10** ϥⲛⲁϩⲁⲡⲕ ⲁⲩⲥⳉⲛ̅ⲗⲉⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲕⲣ̅ϩⲛⲱ ⲱϩⲉ ϩⲏⲧⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲙⲡⲉⲑⲁⲩ ⲉⲩⲛⲏⲟⲩ **11** ⲕⲛⲁⲥⲱⲃⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲁⲇⲓⲕⲟⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲁⲛⲟⲙⲟⲥ ⲙⲡⲉⲕⲣ̅ϩⲓⲛⲓⲱⲱϩⲉ ϩⲓ ⲛ̅ ⲑⲏⲣⲓⲟⲛ ⲡ̅ⲁⲅⲣⲓⲟⲛ **12** ⲛ̅ⲑⲏⲣⲓⲟⲛ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲛ̅ⲁⲅⲣⲓⲟ̅ ⲛⲁⲣ︦ⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲛⲉⲙⲉⲕ **13** ⲉⲓⲧⲁ ⲕⲛⲁⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ϫⲉ ⲡⲕ︦ⲏⲉⲓ ⲛⲁⲣ̅ ⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲙⲁ ⲛ̅ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲕⲥⲕⲏⲛⲏ ⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲉⲛ **14** ⲕⲛⲁⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ⲇⲉ ϫⲉ ⲛⲁϣⲉ ⲡ̅ⲕ︦ⲥⲡⲉⲣⲙⲁ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲕϣⲏ ⲣⲉ ⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲧⳉⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ⲧⲏϭ ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲕⲁⲓ̈ⲉ **15** ⲕⲛⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲡⲧⲁ ⲫⲟⲥ ⲧⳉⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲥⲟⲩⲟ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲧⲉ̅ ⲉⲁⲩⲁⲥⳉϥ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ϣ ⲛ̅ⲧⳉⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩϩ ⲉⲃⲉⳉⲓⲧ ⲉⲁⲩ ⲁⲗⲥ ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲟⲩⲛⲟⲩ· **16** ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲡⲟ ⲛⲁⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲉⲧⲉ ϫⲉ ⲟⲩⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲏⲣ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⳉⲧⲉ ⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ϯⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲉⲩⲉⲓ ⲱⲧ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲛ̅ⲁⲅⲁⲑⲟⲥ ⲡⲉ ϥⲣ̅ⲡⲁⲓ ⲇⲉⲩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ϫⲁⲩⲛⲁⲛⲁⲉ ⲡⲉⲛ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧϥⲥⲃⲟⲩ·

**Chapter LVII**

**1** ⲛ̅ⲧⲱ ⲧⲛⲉ ϭⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲁϩⲣ︦ⲁⲣⲭⲏⲅⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ϯⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲣ̅ϩ ⲩ̈ⲡⲟⲧⲁⲥⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲡⲣⲉⲥⲃⲩⲧⲉⲣⲟⲥ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϫⲓⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲁⲩⲙⲉⲧⲁⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϭⲱⲗϫ ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉ ⲧ︦ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ **2** ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲃⲟ ⲁⲣ̅ϩⲩ̈ ⲡⲟⲧⲁⲥⲥⲉ ⲕⲟⲩ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲃⲁⲃⲉⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϫⲁⲥⲓϩ ⲏⲧ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲁⲩⲑⲁⲇⲏⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲗⲉⲥ ⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ϭⲁϫⲃⲉ ⲉⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲧⲛ ⲛ̅ϩⲟⲩⲟ ⲁϫⲟⲟⲥ ϫⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ϩⲉⲛⲛⲁϭ ⲥⲉϯⲕ‐ⲧⲏⲛⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲧϥϩⲉⲗⲡⲓⲥ **3** ⲥϫⲟⲩ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲥ ϭⲉ ⲧⲥⲟⲫⲓⲁ ⲉⲧⳉⲁ ⲁⲣⲉ ⲧⲏ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲛ̅ϯⳉⲉ ϫⲉ ⲉⲥⲧⲉ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ϯϫⲟⲩ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡϣⲉ ϫⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲁⲛⲓϥⲉ ϯⲛⲁⲧⲥⲉⲃⲉ ⲧⲏⲛⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲡⲁⲗⲟⲅⲟⲥ· **4** ⲉⲡⲉⲓ ⲇⲏ ⲁⲓ̈ⲙⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲧ ⲙⲉ ⲁⲓ̈ⲡ̅ⲣ̅ⳉ ⲛⲁϣⲉϫⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ϯϩⲧⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲁⲧⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ ⲛⲁϣⲁϫⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲕⲩⲣⲟⲛ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲡⲣⲟⲥⲉⲭⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲁⲛⲁϫ ⲡⲓⲟ· ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲛⲁⲕ ϩⲟⲩⲟⲩⲧ ϯⲛⲁⲥⲱⲃⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲕⲟ ⲧⲁⲣⲉϣⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲉϣⲁ ⲡⲧⲉⲕⲟ ⲉⲓ̅ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲉⲝⲁⲡⲓⲛⲁ ⲧⲉ ⲡⳉⲁⲣ ⳉⲣⲉ ⲉⲓ̅ ⲛ̅ⲧⳉⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲓⳉⲉⲧⲏⲟⲩ· ⲏ̅ ⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲑⲗⲓⲯⲓⲥ ⲉⲓ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲱⲗ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ **5** ⲥⲡⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲁϣⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲙⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲣⲁⲓ̈ ⲧⲁⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲁⲣⲱⲧ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲉⲑⲁⲩ ⲛⲁϣⲓⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲓ̈ ⲥⲉⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ϭ︦ⲛ̅ⲧ ϫⲉ ⲁⲩⲙ̅ⲥ̅ⲧⲉ ⲧⲥⲟⲫⲓⲁ ⲧϩⲛⲱⲱϩⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲥⲁⲧⲡⲥ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲁⲣ︦ⲡⲣⲟⲥⲉⲭⲉ ⲁⲛⲁ ϣⲁϫⲛⲉ ⲁⲩⲱⲗⲕϣⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲛⲁϫ ⲡⲓⲟ **6** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲥⲉⲛⲁⲟⲩⲱⲁⲙ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲕⲁⲣⲡⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲟⲩⳉⲟ· ⲥⲉⲓⲓⲁ ⲥⲉⲓ ⲛ̅ⲧⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⳉⲉϥⲧ **7** ⲥⲉⲛⲁ ⳉⲁⲧⲃⲟⲩ ϫⲉ ⲁⲩϫⲓ ϩⲉⲛⲗⲓⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⳉⲏⲙ ⲛ̅ϭⲁⲛⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡϫⲡⲓⲟ ⲛⲁⲧⲉⲕⲟ ⲛ̅ⲁⲥⲉⲃⲏⲥ ⲡⲉⲧⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲓ̈ ϥⲛⲁⲟⲩⲱϩ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲧⲁϫⲣⲟ ϥⲙ̅ⲧⲁⲛ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ϩⲛⲱⲱϩⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲛⲉⲑⲁⲩ ⲛⲓⲙ·

**Chapter LVIII**

**1** ⲙⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ϭⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲡϥⲣⲉⲛ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲉⲓⲧ ⲧⲁⲣⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲛⲓⲁⲡⲉⲓⲗⲏ ⲉⲧⲁⲩϫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲧⲥⲟⲫⲓⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲁⲧⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ϫⲁⲛⲛⲁⲟⲩⲱϩ ⲉⲛⲛⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲁϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲣⲉⲛ ⲛ̅ⲧϥ ⲙⲛ̅ⲧⲛⲁϭ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ· **2** ϣⲱⲡ ⲁⲣⲱⲧⲏⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ϣⲁϫⲛⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲉⲧⲛⲁⲣ̅ϩⲧⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲉⲛ ϥⲁⲛⳉ ⲅⲁⲣ ϭⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡ ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲡⲓⲥ ⲧⲓⲥ ⲙⲡ̅ ⲑⲉⲗⲡⲓⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲧⲡ ϫⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲛⲁⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓ ⲱⲙⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲁϩⲥⲁϩⲛⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲧⲉⲩⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲉⲓⲕⲏⲥ ⲉⲛⲁⲁϣⲱⲥ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲣ̅ϩⲧⲏϥ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲓⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲉϥⲥⲁⲧⲡ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉϥⲥⲏⳉ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲧⲏⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲑⲛⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲛⲁⲧⲟⲩϫⲁⲩ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲡⲉϥ ϣⲁ ⲛⲓⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ϩⲁⲙⲏⲛ:

**Chapter LIX**

**1** ⲉϣⲁ ϩⲉⲛϩⲁⲉⲓⲛⲉ ⲇⲉ ⲣ̅ⲁⲧⲥⲱ ⲧⲙⲉ ⲁⲛⲉⲧⲁϥϫⲟⲟⲩⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧⲛⲉ ⲙⲁⲣⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁⲩⲛⲁⲙⲁⲣⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲁϩⲉⲛⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲕⲓⲛⲇⲩⲛⲟⲥ **2** ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ⲇⲉ ⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲉⲛⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲡⲓ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲣ︦ ⲟⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲡⲥ̅ⲡ̅ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧⲱⲃϩ ϫⲁ ⲧⲏ ⲡⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲥⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲁⲡⲥ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡ ⲕⲟⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲁϥⲁⲉⲣⲏϩ ⲁⲣⲁⲥ ⲉⲥⲟⲩⲁϫ ϫⲉ ⲡⲇⲏⲙⲓⲟⲩⲣⲅⲟⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡϥϣⲏ ⲣⲉ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲛ̅ϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁϥⲧⲁϩⲙⲛⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲕⲉ ⲕⲉ ⲁⲡⲟⲩⲁⲉⲛⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲧⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲁⲡⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲣⲉⲛ **3** ⲁⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲁⲡⲕⲣⲉⲛ ⲉⲧⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⳉⲁⲧϩⲓ ⲛ̅ ⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲁⲕⲟⲩⲉⲛ ⲛ̄ⲛ̄ ⲃⲉⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲁⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲟⲩⲱⲛⲕ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧϥ ⲉⲧϫⲁⲥⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧϫⲁⲥⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲉⲧⲙⲧⲁⲛ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲟⲩ ⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲡⲓⲉⲧⲑ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲟ ⲙ̅ⲡϣⲱⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϫⲁⲥⲓϩⲏⲧ ⲉⲧⲃⲱⲗ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϣⲁϫⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲑⲛⲟⲥ ⲡⲉⲧ ϫⲓⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧϫⲁⲥⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ· ⲡⲉⲧ ϯ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲟ ϩⲓ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϩ ⲏⲕⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲙⲟⲩⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲧ̅ⲛ̅ⳉⲟ ⲛⲉⲧⲁϩ ⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧϥ ⲛ̅ ⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲡ̅ⲥⲁⲣⲝ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲥⲁⲏⲧ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲛⲟⲩⲛ ⲡⲉⲧⲛⲟ ⲁⲛ̅ϩⲃⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲡⲃⲟⲏⲑⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧ ⲣ︦ⲕⲓⲛⲇⲩⲡⲉⲩⲉ ⲡⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲁⲫⲉⲗⲡⲓⲍⲉ ⲡⲣ̅ϥ̅ⲱⲛⲧ ⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲉⲡⲓⲥⲕⲟ ⲡⲟⲥ ⲡⲉⲧⲧⲁϣⲱ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϩ ⲉⲑⲛⲟⲥ ϩⲓϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲕⲁϩ ⲉⲁⲕⲥⲱⲧⲡ ⲛ̅ⳉⲏ ⲧⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲁϩⲙⲣ︦ⲣⲓⲧⲕ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲓ︦ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲕ︦ϣⲣ̅ⲙⲣ̅ⲣⲓⲧ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲁⲕⲣ̅ⲡⲁⲓⲇⲉⲩⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ϩⲓ ⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ ⲁⲕⲧⲉⲃⲁⲛ ⲁⲕⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲁⲛ **4** ⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲁⲡⲥ̅ⲡ̅ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲕ ⲡϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲁⲧⲕ̅ⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲛ̅ⲃⲟⲏ ⲑⲟⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⳉⲧⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⳉⲛ̄ ⲡ̅ⲑⲗⲓⲯⲓⲥ ⲙⲁⲧⲟⲩϫⲁⲩ ⲧⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲥ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲁϩϩⲉⲓ̈ⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲏϩⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲧⲱⲃϩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲕ ⲛⲉⲧϣⲱⲛⲉ ⲧ̅ⲗ︦ϭⲁⲩ ⲛⲉⲧ ⲥⲁⲣⲙⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲕ︦ⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲛⲁⲩϩⲟⲩ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲛⲉⲧϩⲕⲉ ⲉⲧ ⲙⲁⲧⲥⲓⲁⲩ ⲥⲱⲧ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧ ⲙⲏⲣ ⲛ̅ⲧⲱⲱⲧⲛⲉ ⲙⲁⲧⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲥ̅ ⲛⲉⲧϣⲱⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲉ ⲡ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⳉⲏⲙ ⲥ̅ⲡ̅ⲥⲱ ⲡⲟⲩ· ⲙⲁⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲑⲛⲟⲥ ⲧⲏ ⲣⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ϫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲕ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧⲕ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲓ︦ⲥ̅ ⲡⲕ︦ϣⲏⲣⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ⲡⲕ︦ⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ⲛ̅ ⲉⲥⲁⲩ ⲙ̄ⲡⲕ︦ⲱϩⲉ·

**Chapter LX**

**1** ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲕ ⲡⲉ ⲧⲁϩⲟⲩⲱⲛϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲩⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲟⲥⲙⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⲙⲏⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲕϭⲁⲙ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲕ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲉⲧⲁⲕⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲛ̅ⲧⲟⲓⲕⲟⲩⲙⲉⲛⲏ ⲡⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲅⲉⲛⲉⲁ ⲧⲏⲣⲟⲩ ⲡⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉϥϩⲉⲡ ⲡⲙⲁⲓ̈ϩⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉϥϭⲁⲙ ⲡⲥⲟⲫⲟⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉϥ ⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲡⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲉ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲧϥⲧⲁ ϫⲣⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲡⲁⲅⲁⲑⲟⲥ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲡⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲛϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧ ⲕⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ϩⲧⲏⲟⲩ ⲁⲣⲁⲕ ⲡⲛⲁⲏⲧ ⲛ̅ ϣⲁⲛϩⲧⲏϥ ⲕⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ ⲡ̅ⲁⲛⲟⲙⲓⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲁⲇⲓⲕⲓⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲡⲁⲣⲁⲛⲧⲱⲙⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲁⲧⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ **2** ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲱⲡ ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲛⲉⲕⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⲛ̅ϩⲁⲩⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲕ ⳉⲙ̅ⳉⲉⲗ ⲛ̅ⲥϩⲓⲙⲉ ⲁⲗⲗⲁ ⲙⲁⲧ︦ⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲕ︦ⲧ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲙ̅ⲙⲓⲉ ⲕⲥⲁⲩ ⲧⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲡ̅ⳉⲟⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϩⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ϩⲏⲧ ⲉϥⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲁⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧ ⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩ ⲉⲧⲣ︦ⲉⲛⲉⲕ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲙ̅ ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲙ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲁⲣⲭⲱⲛ **3** ϩⲁⲓ̈ⲉ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲟⲩ ⲱⲛϩ ⲡⲕ︦ϩⲱ ⲁϫⲱⲛ ⲁϩⲉⲛⲁⲅⲁⲑⲟ̅ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲁⲧⲕⲣ̅ⲥⲕⲉⲡⲁⲍⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲕϭⲓϫ ⲉⲧϫⲟⲟⲣⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲕⲛⲁϩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲡⲕ̅ⳉⲱⲡϣ ⲉⲧϫⲁⲥⲉ ⲕⲥⲁⲧⲛⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲙⲁⲥⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϫⲓⲛϭⲁⲛⲥ **4** ⲕⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲟⲩϩⲟ ⲙⲟⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲏϩ ϩⲓϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲕⲁϩ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⳉⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲕⲉⲉⲥ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲉⲓⲁⲧⲉ ⲧⲁⲣⲟⲩⲁϣϭⲁⲡ ⲁϩ ⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁⲣⲁⲕ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉ ⲉⲁⲩ ⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲡⲕⲣⲉⲛ ⲉⲧⲁⲉⲓ̅ ⲉⲧⲉⲙⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲁϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲧⲏⲣ︦ϥ̅

**Chapter LXI**

**1** ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲕ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲁⲕϯ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲁⲣⲭⲱ̅ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲅⲟⲩⲙⲉⲛⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲧⲉ ⲝⲟⲩⲥⲓⲁ ⲡ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣ̅ⲣⲟ ϩⲓϫⲙ̅ ⲡ ⲕⲁϩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲕ︦ⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲉ ⲙⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉϥ‐ⲁⲣⲏϫⲥ ⲁⲧⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ⲁⲡⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲉⲧⲁⲕⲧⲉⲉϥ ⲓⲓⲉⲩ ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩ ⲩ̈ⲡⲟ ⲧⲁⲥⲥⲉ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲉⲛϯ ⲉⲛ ⲟⲩⲃⲉ ⲡⲕ︦ⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲁⲕⲁⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲡϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲟⲩϫⲉⲓ̈ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏ ⲛⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲟⲙⲟⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⲁⲧⲟⲩ ⲣ︦ⲕⲟⲛⲟⲙⲓ ⲛ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲛⲁϭ ⲉⲧⲁⲏ ⲧⲉⲉⲥ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ϫⲣⲁⲡ· **2** ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲕ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲡⲉⲧⳉⲛ̅ ⲙ̅ⲡⲏⲟⲩⲉ ⲡⲣ̅ⲣⲟ ⲛ̅ⲁⲓⲱⲛ ⲡⲉⲧϯ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲝⲟⲩⲥⲓⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϣⲏⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲕ︦ⲣⲱⲙⲉ· ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧ ⳉⲟⲟⲡ ϩⲓϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲕⲁϩ· ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲕ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲥⲁⲩⲧⲛⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ϣⲁ ϫⲛⲉ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲡⲉⲧⲛⲁⲛⲟⲩϥ ⲁⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲉⲛⲉⲕ ⲙ̅ⲡⲕⲙ̅ⲧⲟ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϫⲁⲩⲛⲁⲣ̅ϩ ⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲉ ⲝⲟ[ⲩⲥ]ⲓⲁ ⲥⲧⲁⲕⲧⲉⲉⲥ ⲛⲉⲩ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲉⲓⲣ[ⲏⲛ]ⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲣⲉⳉϥ ⲙⲛ̅ [ⲟ]ⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲕⲕⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲩ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ **3** ⲡⲉⲧⲉ ⲟⲩⲛ̅ϭⲁⲙ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁϥ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲉⲧϥ ⲡⲉⲧⲉⲓⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲙⲛ̅ ϩⲉⲛⲕⲉⲁⲅⲁⲑⲟⲛ ⲉⲛⲁ ⲁϣⲟⲟⲩ ⲛ̅ⲧⲁⲕ ⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲉⲝⲟⲙⲟ ⲗⲟⲅⲉⲓ ⲛⲉⲕ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲁⲣ ⲭⲓⲉⲣⲉⲩⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲡⲣⲟⲥⲧⲁⲧⲏⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲯⲩⲭⲏ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟ ⲟⲧϥ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲛⲉⲕ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲛⲁϭ ϫⲛ̅ ϯⲛⲟⲩ ϣⲁ ⲛ̅ⲅⲉⲛⲉⲁ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲅⲉⲛⲉⲁ ⲁⲟⲩ ϣⲁ ⲛⲓⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ϩⲁⲙⲏⲛ:

**Chapter LXII**

**1** ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲛⲉⲧϫⲓ ϭⲉ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲡϣⲙ̅ϣⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲛⲉⲧⲣ̅ ⲥⲩⲙⲫⲉⲣⲉ[ⲓ] ⲡ̅ⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲡ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛⲉⲧⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲁⲥⲁⲩⲧⲛⲉ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲡⲃⲓⲟⲥ ⲉⲧⳉⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲣⲉ ⲧⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ [ⲧ ⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓⲟⲥⲩⲛⲏ· ⲁⲛⲥⲱⳉ ⲡⲣⲱⳉⲉ ⲁⲣⲱ]ⲧⲛⲉ ⲡ̅ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲛ̅ⲥⲛⲏⲟⲩ **2** ⲉ[ⲧⲃⲉ ⲧⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲙⲉⲧⲁ ⲛ]ⲟⲓⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲉⲅⲕⲣⲁⲧⲉⲓⲁ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅[ϩ] ⲏⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧϩⲩ̈ⲡⲟⲙⲟⲛⲏ ⲁⲛⲉ[ⲓ] ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲙⲁ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲛⲧ ⲅⲣⲁⲫⲏ ⲉⲛⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲡⲙⲉⲉⲩⲉ ϫⲉ ⲥϣⲉ ⲁⲣⲱⲧⲏⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲇⲓⲕⲁⲓ ⲟⲥⲩⲛⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙⲓⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ϩⲁⲣϣϩⲏⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲁⲣ̅ ⲉⲛⲉϥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲡⲡⲁⲛ ⲧⲟⲕⲣⲁⲧⲱⲣ ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϩⲟⲙ[ⲟ] ⲛⲟⲓ̈ ⲟⲩϣⲛ̅ ⲙⲁⲕⲙⲕ︦ ⲁⲡⲉ[ⲑⲁ]ⲩ ⳉⲛ̄ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲅⲁⲡⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲉⲓⲕⲏⲥ ⲉⲛⲁ ⲁϣⲱⲥ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲧⳉⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲕⲉⲉⲓⲁ ⲧⲉ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ̅ⳉⲁⲣⲡ ⲛ̄ⲟⲩⲁⲛϩⲟⲩ [ⲁ]ⲃⲁⲗ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲉⲛⲉϥ ⲉⲩⲑ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲓⲟ [ⲙ̅]ⲙⲁⲩ ⲛⲁϩⲣⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⲡⲉⲓⲱⲧ ⲛ̅ⲣ̅ϥ̅ⲥⲱⲛⲧ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲁϩ ⲣⲛ̅ ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲛⲓⲙ **3** ⲁⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲛⲁⲛ ⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ϫⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛⲁⲣ̅ⲡⲙⲉⲩⲉ ⲡ̅ϯⳉⲉ ⲉⲡⲉⲓⲇⲏ ⲁⲛⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⳉⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲱⲣϫ ϫⲉ ⲁⲛⲥⳉⲉⲓ̈ ⲛ̅ϩⲉⲛ ⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ⲣ̅ⲙ̅ ⲡ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲉⲩⲥⲁⲩⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ⲓϣⲉϫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲃⲟⲩ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ

**Chapter LXIII**

**1** ⲡⲉⲧⲉϣϣⲉ ϭⲉ ⲡⲉ ⲁϯ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲉⲓ ⲁⳉⲟⲩⲛ ⲁⲛⲓⲥⲙⲁⲧ ⲧⲏ ⲣⲟⲩ ⲡ̅ϯⳉⲉ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣⲓⲕⲉ ⲙⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ ⲙⲉⲭϩ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϫⲱⲕ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ⲙ̅ⲡ ⲙⲁ ⲛ̅ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲥⲙⲏⲧ ϫⲉⲕⲁⲁⲥ ⲥⲁⲛϩⲣⲁⲕ ⲙ̅ⲙⲁⲛ ⳉⲛ̅ ϯⲥⲧⲁⲥⲓⲥ ⲉⲧϣⲟⲩⲓ̈ⲧ ⲧⲛ̅ⲣ︦ⲕⲁⲧⲁⲛⲧⲁ ⲁⲡⲥⲕⲟⲡⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲧⲙⲓⲉ ⲉⲧⲕⲉⲓ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲁⳉⲣⲏⲓ̈ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲗⲁⲩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲱⲗ ⲙⲉ **2** ⲧⲉⲧⲛⲁϯ ⲅⲁⲣ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩ ⲣⲉϣⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧⲉⲗⲏⲗ ⲉϣⲁ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲱⲧⲙⲉ ⲥⲉ ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲛ ⲥⲁⳉⲟⲩ ⲛⲏⲧⲛⲉ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̄ ⲡⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ̅ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϭⲱϫⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧ ⲟⲣⲅⲏ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲕⲱϩ ⲉⲧϫⲁⳉⲙⲉ ⲕⲁⲧⲁ ⲡϣⲗⲏⲗ ⲉⲧⲁⲛⲉⲉⲩ ⳉⲛ̅ ϯ ⲉⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲗⲏ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ϯⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧ ϩⲟⲙⲟⲛⲟⲓⲁ **3** ⲁⲛⲧ︦ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲩ ⲇⲉ ⲛⲏ ⲧⲛⲉ ⲡ̅ϩⲉⲛⲣⲱⲙⲉ ⲙ̅ⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ⲣⲙ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲉⲁⲩⲣ̅ⲁⲛⲁⲥⲧⲣⲉⲫⲉⲥ ⲑⲁⲓ ⲛ̅ⳉⲏⲧⲏⲉ ⲁϫⲛ̅ ⲛⲁⲃⲉ ϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ ⲧⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲗⲓⲗⲟⲩ ϣⲁ ⲧⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧ ⳉⲗ︦ⲗⲟ ⲛⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲛⲁⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲙ̅ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲣⲉ ⲛ̅ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲙⲏⲧⲉ ⲛⲉⲙⲉⲛ **4** ⲛⲁⲛⲣ̅ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲇⲉ ϫⲁⲧⲉⲧⲛⲁⲙ̅ⲙⲉ ϫⲉ ⲁϥⳉⲱⲡⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛ ϥⳉⲟⲟⲡ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲡ̅ⲟⲩⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲣⲁⲩϣ ⲁⲁⲧⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲣ̅ⲉⲓ

**Chapter LXIV**

**1** ⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲛ̅ϭⲗⲁⲙ̅ ϯⲛⲟⲩ ϭⲉ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛ ⲧⲉ ⲉⲧⲥⲁⲛⲧ ⲁϫⲙ̅ ⲡⲧⲏⲣϥ ⲡϫⲁ ⲉⲓⲥ ⲛ̅ⲙ̅ⲡ̅ⲛ̅ⲁ︦ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲛ̅ ⲥⲁⲣⲝ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲡⲉⲧⲁϩⲥⲱⲧⲡ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲁⲛⲁⲛ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ ⲁⲩⲗⲁⲟⲥ ⲉϥⲧ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲁⲓ̈ⲧ ⲁϥⲛⲁϯ ⲙ̅ⲯⲩⲭⲏ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧⲣ̅ⲉⲡⲓ ⲕⲁⲗⲉⲓ ⲙ̅ⲡϥⲛⲁϭ ⲛ̅ⲣⲉⲛ ⲉⲧⲟⲩⲁⲁⲃⲉ ⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲡⲓⲥⲧⲓⲥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩⲛⲱⲱϩⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩϩ ⲩ̈ⲡⲟⲙⲟⲛⲏ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧϩⲁⲣϣϩⲏⲧ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩ ⲉⲅⲕⲣⲁⲧⲉⲓⲁ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲧ̅ⲃ̅ⲃⲟⲩⲟ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲣ̅ⲙ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲏⲧ ⲧⲁⲣ︦ⲉⲛⲉϥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲉⲣⲉⲛ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲛ̅ⲁⲣⲭⲓ ⲉⲣⲉⲩⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲛ̅ⲡⲣⲟⲥⲧⲁⲧⲏⲥ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ ⲡⲉ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲛⲉϥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲡⲉⲙⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ϯⲛⲟⲩ ⲁⲟⲩ ϣⲁ ⲁ ⲛⲏϩⲉ ⲛ̅ⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ϩⲁⲙⲏⲛ·

**Chapter LXV**

**1** ⲛⲉⲧⲁⲛⲧⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲩⲥⲟⲩ ⲇⲉ ⲛⲏ ⲧⲛⲉ ⲛⲉ ⲕⲗⲁⲩⲇⲓⲟⲥ ⲉⲫⲏⲃⲟⲥ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲟⲩⲁⲗⲉⲣⲓⲟⲥ ⲃⲓⲧⲱⲛ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲕⲉⲫⲟⲣⲧⲟⲩⲛⲁⲧⲟⲥ ⲧ︦ⲛ̅ⲛⲁⲩⲥⲟⲩ ⲛⲉⲛ ⲛ̅ϭⲗⲁⲙ ⲁⲧⲉⲓⲣⲏⲛⲏ ⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲟⲩⲱⳉⲉ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲧⲉⲧⲛ̅ϩⲟⲙⲟⲛⲟⲓⲁ ⲉⲧⲛ̅ ϣⲗⲏⲗ ⲁⲣⲁⲥ ⲁⲧⲛ̅ⲣⲉϣⲉ ϩⲟⲩⲛⲉ ⲛ̅ϭⲗⲁⲙ ⲉⲧⲃⲉ ⲡⲉⲧⲛ̅ⲥⲙⲓⲛⲉ **2** ⲧⲭⲁⲣⲓⲥ ⲙ̅ⲡⲛ̅ϫⲁⲉⲓⲥ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ︦ⲥ̅ ⲛⲉⲙⲏⲧⲛⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲟⲩⲁⲛ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲉⲧⲁⲩⲛⲁⲉ ⲡⲉⲩ ϩⲓⲧⲙ̅ ⲡⲛⲟⲩⲛⲧⲉ ⳉⲙ̅ ⲙⲁ ⲛⲓⲙ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲛ̅ ⲓ̅ⲥ̅ ⲡⲭ︦ⲥ̅ ⲡⲉⲓ̈ ⲉⲧⲉ ⲁⲃⲁⲗ ϩⲓⲧⲟⲟⲧϥ ⲡⲉⲁⲩ ⲛⲉϥ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲧⲁⲓ̈ⲟ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲉⲙⲁϩⲧⲉ ⲁⲟⲩ ⲧⲙ̅ⲛ̅ⲧⲛⲁϭ ⲙⲛ̅ ⲡⲑⲣⲟⲛⲟⲥ ⲛ̅ϣⲁⲁⲛⲏϩⲉ ϫⲛ̅ ⲛ̅ⲁⲓⲱⲛ ϣⲁ ⲛ̅ ⲁⲓⲱⲓⲓ ⲛ̅ⲁ[ⲓ]ⲱⲛ ϩⲁⲙⲏⲛ·

ⲧⲉⲡⲓⲥⲧⲟⲗⲏ ⲛ̅ⲛ̅ϩⲣⲱⲙⲁⲓⲟⲥ ϣⲁ ⲛ̅ⲕⲟⲣⲓⲛⲑⲟⲥ